## Gardner-Webb University

# Digital Commons @ Gardner-Webb University

The Etude Magazine: 1883-1957

John R. Dover Memorial Library

3-1-1908

# Volume 26, Number 03 (March 1908)

James Francis Cooke

Follow this and additional works at: https://digitalcommons.gardner-webb.edu/etude

Part of the Composition Commons, Ethnomusicology Commons, Fine Arts Commons, History Commons, Liturgy and Worship Commons, Music Education Commons, Musicology Commons, Music Pedagogy Commons, Music Performance Commons, Music Practice Commons, and the Music Theory Commons

## **Recommended Citation**

Cooke, James Francis (ed.). The Etude. Vol. 26, No. 03. Philadelphia: Theodore Presser Company, March 1908. The Etude Magazine: 1883-1957. Compiled by Pamela R. Dennis. Digital Commons @ Gardner-Webb University, Boiling Springs, NC. https://digitalcommons.gardner-webb.edu/etude/534

This Book is brought to you for free and open access by the John R. Dover Memorial Library at Digital Commons @ Gardner-Webb University. It has been accepted for inclusion in The Etude Magazine: 1883-1957 by an authorized administrator of Digital Commons @ Gardner-Webb University. For more information, please contact digitalcommons@gardner-webb.edu.



780.5 E85 V.26 # 3 THEODORE PRESSER



Manufacturers of Artistic Grand and Upright Pianos.

Hear what one of the Teachers of "Carleton College" has to say in regard to Grimm's Practical Method FOR BEGINNERS ON THE PIANO "Grimm's Piano Instructor is by far the most sensible and practical book on the subject that I have seen anywhere." This is the opinion of hundreds of satisfied teachers in ery section of the country. Send for a copy for the next PRICE, \$1.00. TEACHERS' PRICE, 75c, prepaid Are Your Pupils Interested? Are You Making Mechanics or Musicians? For all-round Development Nothing is Better for Beginners than

"Song Stories for the Piano

By MISS CARRIE ALCHIN It is not a meaningless lot of exercises, but material that *ixyi sonething: meloficius, especially good in har-*monic treatment, and of *excerction advanta* for Ear Train-ing and Transportion. Revised and augmented edition will be ready May 184, 190. PRICE, 60 cents per copy TEACHERS' PRICE, 45 cents, prepaid

THE GEO. B. JENNINGS CO. 105-107 W. FOURTH ST., CINCINNATI, O.

## **New Cantatas and Books**

RUTH, THE GLEANER. By S. F. Compton. A sacr obsirs and choral societas. May be produced with or with

oppy malled for examination.
THE CROWNING OF LOVE. By E.K. Beyset. A cantata for girls or young indice-eleron girls-more may take part. Beautiful music an young indice-energy. Returnable copy mailed for examination. A SCOTCH CONCERT. By J. B. Herbert. A complete program for full occert, consisting of choruses, solos, ducta, quarteta (male as mirrod) with endor readiant. All Serteb. Onniac, humercus and r thetic. Price, 30 cents. neuroscience of organ voluntar oRGAN VOLUNTARIES. A new book of organ voluntar and American authors, suitable for either reed or pipe err

THE TEMPLE CHOIR. By Mr. J. C. Ivrine. The both Rogilah and American. The authems are such as will and over again many times. Adapted to volunteer cheirs. A returnable copy such for examination.

FILLMORE MUSIC HOUSE 528 Elm St., Cincinnati, O. 41-43 Bible House, New York

### PALMER'S PIANO PRIMER

PROMINENSE Piano Players Prefer Palmer's Piano Primer It is progressively Plan'd Practical Pianists Pronounce i Peerless, Perfect. Pupple Bausel i with Pleasure and Profit 306,000 Published Prover Populasity. Price, Paper covers 60 Penules. Please Purchase Prompte

DALMER'S PRONOUNCING POCKET DICTIONARY PALMER'S PRONOUNCING POCKET DICTIONAR of 3, 150 Musics 1 Terms and Abbrevitations, to which the name of 2, acco musicians, with pronunciations, nation alities, specialities, dates of hird, etc. The two dictionaries in one neat pocket volume, 30c. If your music dealer does not keep them, send to

H. R. PALMER Lock Box 1841, New York City

## HAVE YOU A COMPOSITION YOU DESIRE **PUBLISHED?**

WE PRINT & PUBLISH **COMPOSERS & DEALERS** send for our price list OTTO ZIMMERMAN & SON MUSIC PRINTERS ENGRAVERS

Music Cypography in all its Branches Dudley C. Limerick No. 10 South Bicks Street, Philadelphia (Market above Fifteentb) Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

PIANOS are noted for Purity, Power, and Resonance of Tone; Respon-siveness of Touch, Unsurpassed Construction, Workmanship, and Excellence; and New Artistic Designs of Cases.

### 132d Street and Alexander Avenue, NEW YORK



# MacDowell and His Mission

THE death of Edward Alexander MacDowell, which occurred on the 23d of January, de-prives America of the composer who, in the

eyes of our leading critics, is the most important tone poet our country has produced. Moreover MacDowell's genius has been recognized so generally abroad that his music may be said to have almost equal recognition in Europe. In fact one well-known firm of English publishers has put forth a biography of the late musician in book form.

Franz Liszt was genuinely enthusiastic about MacDowell's work as a composer, and Grieg expressed himself in terms almost extravagant in his appreciation of some of our fellow countryman's music. It is not likely that MacDowell's real greatness will become apparent to many Ameri-MacDowell was born in New York and his talent for the piano became apparent. at a very early age. That he should have came into existence during the first year of is a significant coir cidence. Both MacDowyoung American woman with an English Knapp. MacDowell's father was of Quaker extraction, and although he showed a deinclination was discouraged by his pious in all his tendencies, and there can be no doubt that he communicated this talent to his son, who, however, chose to make pictures in tone rather than in paint or crayon.

His early teachers were Juan Buitrago and Paul Desvernine. They are said to have continually complained of his neglecting his technical studies for "wasting his time at composition." Later he came under the instruction of Mme. Teressa, the wonderful Venezulean pianist who has astonished America this season. At the age of fifteen he went to Paris and was admitted to the conservatory as a pupil of Marmontel in piano and Savard in theory and composition. One of his fellow pupils and companions at the conserva-

tory was Claude Debussey. He had great difficulty in mastering the French. language, and a special tutor was employed to teach

him the intricacies of the effervescent tongue. Once, while his language teacher was not looking, he drew a caricature of him upon his exercise book. The teacher discovered this and instead of being displeased, showed the sketch to a noted artist who offered to take the boy under his care providing a

three-year course and maintenance. The famous painter assured MacDowell's mother that her son had artistic talent of a very high order. Had it not been for Marmontel, who insisted upon the youth continuing at music, MacDowell might now be classed with Whistler, Innes, MacMonnies or Sargent.

Later MacDowell is said to have heard Nicholas



Russian did if he remained in Paris and studied many times." under Parisian methods. They accordingly went to Stuttgart, where MacDowell learned that if he desired to enter the conservatory he would be obliged to change his entire method of pianoforte playing, and was even assured that Nicholas Rubinstein would have been obliged to have done the same thing if he had cared to permit himself to enter the conservatory machinery for manufacturing musicians. He accordingly went to Frankfurt, intending to study with Carl Heymann, then a highly suc-

cessful pianoforte virtuoso in Europe, Heymann however, was upon tour and until his return Mac-Dowell studied with Louis Ehlert. MacDowell remained in Frankfurt for two years studying with Raff and Heymann, and upon the latter's resignation from the fine conservatory of that city both Hey-mann and Raff recommended MacDowell as Heymann's successor. His youth, however, was against him and MacDowell went to Darmstadt as a teacher of pianoforte in the conservatory of that city Thereafter he made many highly successful appearances as a pianist in different German cities.

MacDowell made his first public reappearance in America as a pianist and as a composer in Boston, where he played with the Kneisel Quartet, in Chickering Hall, in 1888. In 1896, he became professor of music at Columbia University and resigned this position in 1904 with the intention of devoting more Later MacDowell is said to have heard Nicholas Rubinstein in Paris, and to have assured his mother that he could never hope to play as the famous in a log cabin in the woods. Both "Princeton Uni-

versity" and the "University of Pennsylvania" conferred upon him the degree of "Doctor of Music."

He was stricken with a nervous disorder in the spring of 1905. His breakdown was supposed to have been due to overwork. He grew continually worse until the end. He spent his last days in mental darkness, a mere tragic shadow of the wonderfully brilliant man that he had been. The piano that he had loved so well was rarely considered, and he passed his time playing dominces with the simple eagerness of a child. There has been no incident in the history of American letters, art or music, so pathet-ic, as the end of Edward MacDowell. Shortly before the death of the composer, James Hunecker said of him.

"With MacDowell's mental disintegration sunny youth has returned to the composer. In snowy white, he looks not more than twenty-five years old, until you note the gray in his thick, rebellious locks. There is still gold in his mustache, and his eyes are luminously blue. This expression suggests a spirit purged of all grossness, wait-ing for the summons. He smiles, but not as a madman; he talks hesitatingly, but never babbles. There is continuity in his ideas for minutes. Sometimes the word fits the idea, often he uses one foreign to his meaning. His wife, whose devotion, almost poignant in its endearment, it would be too sad to dwell upon, is his faithful interpreter. He moves with difficulty. He plays dominoes, but seldom goes to the keyboard. He reads slowly, and, like the unfortunate Friedrich Nietzsche, he rereads one page

Several months ago a movement was started to found a school in MacDowell's country home. It had its incentive in the composer's own wish, the object being to give "a resting spot for students in all the arts, where quiet work and close companionship could be had." Former President Cleveland. Andrew Carnegie, Joseph H. Choate, Seth Low, Victor Herbert and Frederick Damrosch are identified with the scheme, which it was said now would take the form of a MacDowell memorial.

cans before another generation has passed. the terrible Civil War (December 18, 1861), ell's paternal grandmother and grandfather were born in Ireland of Irish-Scotch parentage. MacDowell's mother, however, was a ancestry. Her name was Frances cided talent for painting and drawing, this parents. He was intensely artistic, however,

### An Appreciation.

152

Laurence Gilman, so keen in his appreciation of contemporary music and composers, says in his interesting book "Edward MacDowell:"

"His method of harmonic manipulation is ingenious and pliable. An over-insistence upon certain formulas-eloquent and vital in themselves-has been charged against it, and the acquisition is not entirely without foundation. MacDowell is exceed ingly fond of seventh and ninth chords, and of suspensions of the chord of the diminished seventh. There is scarcely a page throughout his latter work in which one does not encounter these effects in but slightly varied form. There is no doubt, however, that it is in his adroit and copious use of such combinations that one must ascribe the cor richness of his harmonic texture. I can think of no other composer save Wagner whose chord progressions are so opulently colored. His tonal web is always densely woven. He avoids thinness as he avoids the banal phrase and futile decoration. In addition to the plagency of his chord combinations as such, his evident polyphonic tendency is re-sponsible for much of the solidity of his tonal fabric. His pages, particularly in the more recent works, are studied with examples of felicitous and dextrous counterpoint-poetically significant and of the most elastic and untrammeled contrivance.

"Always he is the essential poet, the clairvoyant impressionist, sealing with life in its large and profound as well as its intimate aspects, limning tenderly, yet with a controlling and serene philosophy, such phases of the visible and human worlds as touch and quicken his imagination. His chief claim to perpetuity is, I think it will be found, that he has awakened in music that sense of the invisible, the hidden wonder and enchantment behind the manifest presence of the world, which it is the signal privilege of the Celtic imagination to discover and enforce He has evoked the incalculable spell, has opened a door into a new and shining world. That, I believe, is what is essential and individual in his artthe disclosure of an immemorial magic in familiar things."

Following is a complete list of his published compositions, with and without opus numbers:

#### Works With Opus Numbers.

Op. 9-Two old songs.

Op. 10-First modern suite for pianoforte.

Op. 11 and 12-Album of five songs.

Op. 13-Prelude and fugue for pianoforte

Op. 14-Second modern suite for pianoforte. Op. 15-First concerto, in A minor, for pianoforte

and orchestra. Op. 16-Serenata for pianoforte.

Op. 17-Two fantastic pieces for concert use, for

Op. 18-Barcarolle in F and humoreske in A, for

pianoforte. Op. 19-Wald-Idyllen, for pianoforte.

Op. 20-Three poems for planoforte, four hands. Op. 21-Moon pictures, after H. C. Andersen, for pianoforte, four hands.

Op. 22-"Hamlet and Ophelia," two poems for orchestra.

Op. 23-Second concerto in D minor, for pianoforte and orchestra.

Op. 24-Four compositions for planoforte. Op. 25-"Lancelot and Elaine," symphonic poem

for orchestra Op. 26-"From an Old Garden," six songs.

Op. 27-Three songs for male chorus. Op. 28-Six idyls, after Goethe, for pianoforte. Op. 29-"Lamia," third symphonic poem for

orchestra.

Op. 30-"The Saracens" and "Lovely Alda," two fragments from the "Song of Roland," for orchestra. Op. 31-Six poems, after Heine, for the piano-

for te. Op. 32-Four little poems, for pianoforte.

Op. 33-Three songs.

Op. 34-Two songs

Op. 35-Romance, for violoncello, with orchestral accompaniment.

Op. 36-Etude de concert, for pianoforte. Op. 37-"Les Orientales," three pieces, for piano-

Op. 38-"Marionettes," six little pieces, for the pianoforte

Op. 39-Twelve studies for the pianoforte.

Op. 40-Six love songs. Op. 41-Two songs for male chorus.

Op. 42-Suite No. 1, for orchestra. Op. 43-Two Northern songs, for mixed chorus. Op. 44-Barcarolle, song, for mixed chorus.

Op. 45-Sonata tragica (November 1), for piano-Op. 46-Twelve virtuoso studies, for the piano-

Op. 47-Eight songs.

- Op. 48-Second ("Indian") suite, for orchestra. Op. 40-(Some dances published in a Boston collection.)
- Op. 50-Second sonata, "Eroica," for pianoforte.
- Op. 51-"Woodland Sketches," for pianoforte. 52-Three choruses, for male voices.
- Op. 53-Two choruses, for male voices.
- Op. 54-Two choruses, for male voices.
- 55-"Sea Pieces," for pianoforte. On. 56-Four songs.
- Op. 57-Third sonata, "Norse," for pianoforte.

58-Three songs.

- On 50-Fourth sonata, "Keltic," for pianoforte
- Op. 60—Three songs. Op. 61—"Fireside Tales," for planoforte. Op. 62—"New England Idyls," for planoforte.

### Works Without Opus Numbers.

Two songs from the "Thirteenth Century," for male chorus

Six little pieces, after sketches by J. S. Bach, for pianoforte Technical exercises for the pianoforte (two

books).

Columbia College songs Many transcriptions of old Clavecin music.

WHY WE SHOULD SUPPORT AMERICAN MUSIC.

#### THE Atlantic Monthly for February contains a significant article entitled "Society and American Music," by Arthur Farwell. After noting that "there is an extraordinary and ever-increasing creative impulse in American musical art," and that, "we now see one after another of our composers, striking high above the international average," Mr. Farwell observes:

"The time was when we had nowhere to look but to Europe for our musical art. We accepted European music as a starting point as naturally as we accepted European civilization generally as the starting point for ours. The love of our forefathers for European lands of their birth but foreshadowed the depth of our love for America; and their love for the great old-world masterworks, a passion which we inherit, is the measure of the intensity of the love which we shall one day bear to our own master-works. The eastern ports of entry, especially Boston and New York, became the authoritative centres of European music, and therefore, at that time, of all music, in the United States. There the great symphonies and operas could be heard. About this serious work for musical progress grew up a life of musical fashion, a reflex of the life of social fashion, which, while it served indeed to support the performance of the master-works, fostered also many European developments of lesser significance. In this life the appearance of a great European artist would rival in glamor the visit of an Athenian to a Grecian province. Coming from the source of all music, his authority would be nothing less than apostolic.

"To-day the true interests of musical development in America have nothing to do with the fashionable musical life of our great cities. The managers of musical enterprises care nothing for our national artistic development; their one concern is to keep secure the patronage of society. The general condition of affairs in the eastern cities is nothing less than the model and the cue for the social musical life of the entire United States. As it is in New York, so it is in Butte, Montana, or Pueblo, Colorado. Sane beautiful advanced musical art may be growing up about these western cities and towns, but it has not been the occasion of the social musical flurry of the great metropolis, and they must have 'Salome' or something by Debussey. I learned recently that the more modern French music is being sold west of the Mississippi than east of it.

to performance on American programs. Society has always sanctioned the trivial American work as a foil to the serious European; but never the more significant American work for its own sake. Composers and their friends are able to force hearings here and there, so that the composer will not b wholly without knowledge of the effect of his work upon an audience, or for that matter, upon himself, both to a certain extent necessary things, for only in practice can art and the art-nature grow. Again, certain obviously good and appealing works, not requiring any effort of the understanding, have quickly found their way into public favor, and are safe for an artist to use. But this insistent fact remains-that upon our concert and recital programs generally those works which best represent the brains and ideals of our American composers to-day are conspicuous by their absence. The army of persons whose fortune, or whose very sustenance is assured by the maintenance of our exclusively European musical system is kept busy explaining to society that if Americans could produce sufficiently good music artists would place it upon their pro grams. This explanation may satisfy the unthinking, but it can no longer satisfy those who see that since the artist will not be paid for perform American compositions requiring real study and work, he cannot afford to stop to master them, even if he be prompted by admiration of the compositions or friendship for the composer. If society, to-day should turn and support liberally the production of works by our own composers, if it should, by some whimsical turn of the wheel, announce that it would not support foreign and native artists unless they would give us a good share of the works of our own composers, we would witness a zeal in the world-wide study of American music that would startle the nation. Moreover, we would be no less startled by the intense and varied interest, the high betic worth, and the magnitude of the achievement

"First and last, many American compositions come

of American composers. If the composer have too much spirit, too great a devotion to his country's growth in musical art, to accept a pittance for his teaching and neglect for his and his brother's art, what shall he do in this situation? At first he might leave composition for a time and look deeply enough into his country's ciology and economics to learn the true nature of the conditions in the midst of which he exists. He will then learn that his own salvation depends upon the salvation of all. As a next step he might waive all endeavor to exploit his own compositions, and through a study of the works of his brother composers, learn the exact nature and strength of his ountry's musical art. Then, leaving the society of artists who cannot help him he might take his newly gained knowledge to the leaders of societynot the hopelessly lost of the great Eastern cities, but the misguided and redeemable throughout the land; and, disinterested himself, win their disinterested help for the sake of a national cause. They are more ready for him than he suspects. Whatever the depth of their regard for the masterpieces of music, their allegiance to mere musical fashions is not of the heart, and they will welcome the opportunity to withdraw their social power from an artificial situation, which can hold for them but little of real life and attainment, and devote it to the satisfying of a living national need.

#### BACH AT THE ORGAN.

"WHEN distinguished players asked Bach to play the organ, he generally chose a subject and proceeded to treat it in every shape and form, sometimes playing for an hour without an interruption. He first took the theme as a prelude and a fugue on the foundation stops of the great organ. Then he enjoyed varying his stops in a series of episodes composed of two, three or four parts. Then came a chorale, the melody of which was intercepted by fragments of the original subject. He concluded with a fugue on the full organ, in which he treated his theme either alone or in conjunction with number of counter themes grafted upon the original

"When trying a new instrument, he began by pulling out all the stops and playing the great organ with all its combinations 'just to test the lungs of the organ,' as he used to say. Then he proceeded to make a minute examination of all of its parts. When he had completed, he would give full vent to his inspiration. It was then he really showed himself to be the prince of virtuosos upon the organ."-C. M.

### THE ETUDE

### Czerny and Liszt

If you will read the letters of Franz Liszt to Carl Czerny you will realize what Sidney Smith meant by his tersely expressed thought. Throughout his life Liszt looked back to his student days with Czerny with a splendid devotion and affection. Every letter is reminiscent of happiness.

well-known American musician recently discussed with the editor his student days in Leipzig. He had had several teachers and among them was one who, through unnecessary severity and harshness, had made a particularly disagreeable impres-sion. "He treated me as if I were in a reformantory or prison," said the musician, "and although I have forgotten almost everything he tried to teach me, there still remains the recollection of the rancor and hate of his character, which will always disfigure my memory of him." What a contemptible legacy or any man to leave to his pupils.

Now and then we hear of some noted teacher with reputation for extreme harshness, even brutality. Kalkbrenner was said to have been such a teacher. Investigation, however, usually reveals that such teachers' reputations have been created by very different methods

Do you remember your first music lessons? If your recollection is a pleasant one the lessons were no doubt profitable; if you look back to your first musical instruction with horror, the lessons were probably almost worthless. One of the nightmares of my boyhood was a tall, gaunt, stern-looking woman, who came to our home twice weekly to give me musical instruction. Her forehead was very square, her mouth pressed together like a vise, her eyes bulging from her head with a hatred for mankind in general and small boys in particular. All of this was sustained by a pious sense of duty that made her even more trying at times. Her smiles made one shiver and her frigid "I hope that your practice has been better this week than last" made wish that pianos had never been invented. Each lesson was a battle. She had a reputation for being thorough, but I soon found that this was based upon the fact that, she believed it necessary to give frequent castigations with a long lead pencil. During the six months she reigned over me she taught me nothing but scales. No mention was made musical notation and the only melodies I learned were those clandestinely extracted from the keyboard by my own inventiveness. Over the bony ivories and black ebonies of African forests my fingers were led to run and run. No prisoner ever turned a tread-mill with more dread and hate. Yet, loved to hear music and would run off to the public parks on the days when the bands played. One day the teacher came and I was not there. They searched the house and neighborhood, but it was not until a lusty youthful appetite brought me to the supper table that I was forced to admit my truancy. My musical career was abandoned and an atrocious mechanical device which ground out gospel hymns by the yard was brought in to take its place.

Some years later the matter of musical instruction was again broached to me, but then I knew what music was and it took almost endless threats to get me to consent to go through the torture again This time the teacher was a bright little woman with sweet winning ways, who in a few lessons led me through the elementary mysteries of musical She was very exact and very persistent. notation. Moreover, she told me pretty stories and said funny things which made me laugh. I was very happy and remembered almost everything she taught me and took great pains to hold my fingers as she wanted me to hold them. In a little while I discovered that I had the key to the great fairy world of melody and harmony. The happy little teacher was my good fairy. The other was the witch. Once lost in the lovely tone-country I resolved to become a musician.

#### Making Music Interesting.

The famous days of military discipline applied to musical instruction along the former European continental lines have passed. Infinitely more success ful results are now being achieved through the simpler, gentler processes of love, kindness and happiness. Exactness does not mean severity, and younger pupils are encouraged to receive a much more intimate knowledge of the tone-art through patient persistence. A Bach "Invention" may be made a pleasant diversion by the teacher who "knows how." If a young pupil hesitates to

play scales, it is generally the fault of a lack of goodnatured effort and clever imagination upon the teacher's part

The teacher of children should love the little ones with an affection that must be fostered as tenderly and faithfully as are the altar lights of the shrine of the Holy Sepulchure. Once this light of love has failed, the usefulness of the teacher has past. The writer once heard the head of a large New York conservatory confess that he had become so that he "Could not abide children of any age." At that time the school had hundreds of pupils and was very successful. Now it has practically gone out of existence save for a worthless charter and an antiquated library. The light of love and happiness, the mysterious essence of educational success had failed

It is said that when Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes entered one of the class-rooms at Harvard to give his lesson upon one of the most technical of all subjects in the study of medicine, his geniality, his fine affection for his fellow-man, his sweet disposition and his edgeless wit made him so welcome that a body of tired students would be immediately galvanized into an eager audience. A graduate of the Harvard medical school recently said; "I could never forget anything Dr. Holmes made clear to me; we loved him, and his teaching was ideal."

Among the many valuable bequests Dr. Holmes made to the world he loved so well, the greatest is his exquisite and ennobling little poem, "The Naus," and the last verse of this splendid conception might well be the daily motto of all teachers who aspire to make their pupils happy.

"Build thou more stately mansions, O my soul, As the wiff sensons roll! Let each use temple, noise! Let each use temple, noise! Shut thee from the world, with a dome more vast, Till thou at length are reine, a dome more vast, Leaving thise outgrown shell By life's unresting sea!

### POOR PAY FOR MUSICIANS.

PARADOXICAL it is, but true, that Germany, the most musical of all countries, is far from being the aradise of musicians. An editorial in the New York Post, after tabulating the meager earnings of minor musicians in Germany, calls attention to a radical remedy proposed by Paul Marsop in Die Musik. This writer points ont that "two decades ago conductors like Hans Richter, Felix Mottl and Hermann Levi earned little more than the concert masters at the royal opera houses in Vienna, Berlin and Dresden earn to-day. Now Mottl gets \$9,000 a year for his work at the opera in Munich alone. The honorarium of the leading singers has also gone up very much, owing, largely, to foreign competition; but the orchestral player gets little more than he used He ought to have twice as much, Herr Marsop thinks, hut where is it to come from? "The opera houses in the most musical of all countries are self-supporting institutions. In Berlin the Kaiser pays \$160,000 out of his own pocket to enable the royal opera to produce good music. Other opera houses have a proportional subvention. To double the pay of a hundred players would strain the situation, unless economy were practiced in other directions,'

As a remedy, Herr Marsop suggests the municipalization of orchestras. "Several German cities-Cologne, Düsseldorf, Aachen, Freiburg and Leipsichave already taken this step, and it is expected that the Kaim orchestra of Mnnich, the Berlin Philharmonic, and the Konzertverein of Vienna will sooner or later pass nnder municipal control. Cologne, it is even stated, will soon be able to support two town orchestras, one for opera, the other for concerts. In these cities the musicians become communal employees, entitled to pensions. In Italy, too, there is a movement in this direction. Last winter the rulers of Rome gave up the municipal brass hand and put in its place a town orchestra, which gives free concerts, and at other times can be hired by operatic managers, Since cities create and control parks and educational institutions, why, it is asked, should they not foster high-class musical entertainments, which wean people from vulgar music and the demoralizing places where it is played?" To which the Post drastically replies, "Imagine New York with a municipal Philharmonic under control of a man like our present commissioner of parks !"

He who pursues art seriously, whether as an amateur or professionally, will not shun any difficulty that leads more rapidly to the goal .- Ehrlich

100 "



HAPPINESS IN TEACHING.

BY JAMES FRANCIS COOKE.

"If you make the children happy now, you make

THERE can be but little wonder that Sidney Smith,

them happy twenty years hence by the memory of

brilliant and trenchant. witty and genial, loving and

loved, met with such great personal popularity when

he became a London preacher. Happiness is the

greatest magnet in the world and Sidney Smith was

always happy. The people of the great English metropolis flocked to hear him, and his little church

being too small he was obliged to preach through

the pen and the printing press to reach so vast and

eager an audience. Nor is his preaching done, for to-day throughout the world the influence of Sidney

Smith is still potent. His was a message of love,

and life, and hope, but he never uttered anything

more beautiful than the homely aphorism: "If you

make the children happy now, you make them

happy twenty years hence by the memory of it." What better motto could the young teacher take?

It embodies one of the great secrets of practical

Bitterness, sourness, taciturnity and exaggerated

severity have no place in real education. The great

teachers of the world have for the most part been

men and women of gentleness, kindness, hopeful-

ness and sweet simplicity. Consider Pestalozzi,

Froebel, Emerson, Horace Mann, Comenius, and

Confucius. The great Swiss educator died believ-

ing his work a failure, but his glorious success

lived on because he taught that higher and better

educational results could be obtained by making

Happiness is the most direct road to interest at-

tention and concentration, those foundation stones

of every substantial pedagogical structure. In prac-

tical teaching happiness is partly a matter of per-

sonality, partly a matter of transient attitude of

The teacher who is unfortunate enough not to

possess a happy disposition had better set about

creating one at once. It is difficult to make others

happy unless you are happy yourself. If you find that you have a disposition to be arbitrary, disagree-

able or unpleasant toward your pupils, just remem-

ber that you are very probably following the path

that leads not only to the degradation of educational

ideals but likewise to the failure of your business

plans, as well as to a state of miserable personal

discomfort. A great business firm recently adver-

tised for an employee to take a responsible and

lucrative position. The advertisement read in part: "We want a man who can hustle and smile." The

great world of business is now recognizing the com-

mercial value of happiness, of optimism, of good

It is possible for the most good natured teacher

to have occasional spells of depression, anger or

hate. Then it is that the teacher must rise within

himself and veritably steer himself into a sweeter

and clearer mental channel. For every fee a teacher

receives he creates an obligation to discharge. That

obligation is to give the best kind of a lesson it is

possible for him to give. This means preparation for each lesson. If the mind is not in the proper

condition to render the best educational service, it

must be made so. If it is contaminated with mean-

ness, ugliness, malice or unrest, it must be purified

precisely as a surgeon makes his hands and in-

struments aseptic before performing an operation

Can this be done? Yes, and with consummate ease

and pleasure. In many years of practical teaching

the writer has found it a most delightful safeguard

It is difficult to be happy and good natured un-

less you are physically well, and negatively it is almost impossible for any one disturbed by an

unhappy disposition to do the exhaustive work of

teaching and remain in good health. The teacher

should leave nothing undone that will contribute to

good health and do nothing that will injure good

health, for good health generally means happiness,

and happiness means larger success. Teaching

music is confining, exacting, and often very exas-

perating. It frequently leads to excessive nervous-

Repose," by Anna Payson Call, should be in the

library of every teacher, as it reveals one of the

best known methods for securing mental and physi-

That unusual little book, "Power Through

against fatigue and mental breakdown.

The

children happy than by making them miserable

mind and partly physical condition.

t."-Sidney Smith.

pedagogy.

nature

ness.

cal poise.

### HUMOR IN MUSIC.

#### BY ARTHUR ELSON.

ONE of the most difficult of emotions to depict in music is humor. The art lends itself naturally to many moods-jollity, sadness, martial ardor, funereal gloom-but actual humor can be pictured only by ome incongruous instrumental device, or some program idea behind the music. Yet nearly all of the great composers have tried their hands at the humorous side of music, and nearly all have succeeded.

The comic opera idea dates back over six centuries, at least, for in 1285 the Flemish composer Adam de la Hale brought out his "Robin et Marion." Robin is the humble shepherd lover of Marion, whose rustic beauty has attracted the lord of the village also. The latter surprises Robin with Marion, and gives him a thorough beating, whereupon the shepherd incontinently runs away. Marion is less easy to handle, and gives the intruder such a scratching that he, too, is glad to leave. Robin returns, and breathes dire threats of what he would have done if his lordship had stayed. The tramp of an approaching horse cools his ardor again, but this time Marion makes him stand his ground, and all ends happily.

In the more purely instrumental field, the writers of the early contrapuntal schools indulged in puzzles rather than jests; for they wrote intricate canons that could be sung backward as well as forward, or with one voice beginning in the middle, or in other devious ways. The practice of building up masses on popular tunes was accepted as perfectly proper, though its effects might seem strange to us; but even the monks themselves would sometimes indulge in the so-called "Mass of Fools," a ribald parody of the sacred form.

With the development of the old piano (or harpsiohord) music, especially in France, came the fashion of writing little tone-pictures, much in the style of those in Schumann's "Kinder-Album," only more advanced in character. Some of these, such as Rameau's "La Poule" (the hen), raise as hearty a laugh to-day as when they were first published.

### Bach's "Coffee. Cantata."

Coming to the time of Bach, we find that com-poser indulging in the so-called "Coffee Cantata." A young lady has become so devoted to her coffee (and the gossip of acquaintances that went with it), that not even her father's threats can make her give it up. She will dispense with new dresses, and even confinement, but at last her father promises her a husband, and she agrees to give up the coffee, though making a mental reservation that before the husband marries her he must sign a pledge to let her drink coffee as usual. The music is of the most elaborate and ambitious style, giving an inimitable ffect of burlesque when combined with the words. Bach wrote a "Peasants' Cantata," also in humorous

The music of Handel offers no special examples of humor. Haydn, however, has left one or two classical jokes on record. Best known, of course. is he so-called "Surprise Symphony," the third of the Salomon set. The andante consists of a set of varia tions, played softly and soothingly, and just as the audience is lulled into perfect tranquillity there comes a sudden fortissimo crash on the kettledrum. supported by full orchestra. "That will make the adies jump," said Haydn, andlittdoes so to-day, even hough we are used to the tremendous orchestration of R Strauss & Co.

According to anecdote, Haydn once saved his position as leader of Prince Esterhazy's orchestra by musical joke. When the Prince once wished to disband the orchestra, at its last concert one musician after another finished his part, put out the lighted candle on his music-desk and left. Finally, there remained only a single violin, wailing out mournful music. "What is this?" asked the Prince. "It is our sorrowful farewell," replied Haydn, whereupon the Prince was so touched that he decided to keep the band. Investigation has failed to find this "Farewell Symphony," but "si non e vero, e ben trovato," as the proverb says. Another well-known nusical joke of Haydn is the "Toy Symphony." which child's drum, tiny trumpet, cuckoo call, whistle and other toys are employed with the piano to give a remarkably effective musical work.

#### Mozart's Joke

Mozart showed a most inimitable humor in his Departie scores, as may be seen in connection with the instantiate commanded the instruments to stop Leporelo, in "Don Glovanni" and Cherubino in their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven their turnoil at once, or he would get Mr. Beethoven the starting of the starting the starting of the starting the starting of the starting of the starting of the the starting of the start

THE ETUDE

of humor, however, is his "Musikalischer Spass," or ceased instantly, for all the instruments at once musical joke. In this he portrays the strenuous efforts of an ambitious but poorly trained composer to achieve something imposing in the classical forms of composition. The flimsy character of the themes, and the fearful and wonderful attempts at figuredevelopment, are excellent touches, but the climax reached when the village composer attempts to end with a fugue. The subject is announced pompously, and the answer and counter-subject follow, but then our composer finds himself in deep water. The themes grow more and more tangled and confused, until finally he attempts to cover up his discomfiture, and ends with a blare of noise and a grandiose cadence for the brass instruments. Another practical joke on the part of an opera

another practical joke on the part of un optic manager of the Teatro San Mosé, in Venice, gratified an old grudge by forcing him to set to music the wretched libretto of "I Due Bruschini," the composer turned the tables by introducing all kinds of tricks into the score. In every bar of the overture the second violins had to tap their bows on the lamp-shades with which the orchestra was furnished. The bass was continually given high notes, while the soprano was made to sing as low as she could possibly go. One of the most comical scenes was suddenly interrupted by a funeral march; while the words of the ensemble numbers were arranged in such a way that when sung by the different parts they formed an absolute jumble of meaningless syllables. The opera, of course, could not hold the stage, and was soon forgotten in the success of 'Tancredi'': but it was an excellent example of Rossini's facility in composing, as well as his sense of himor

The humor of Beethoven was brusque rather than refined. We should expect strength, rather than delicacy, in a man who pelted his cook with the stale eggs he had brought from the market, and who poured a plate of cold soup over the waiter who had served it to him, in a Vienna restaurant. The jovial character of his scherzo movements reflects this quality; and in the finale of the eighth symphony, after the pretty, chattering figure,



has been given in light, dainty fashion by the flute, it is suddenly imitated by the gruff and ponderous contrabass, with ludicrous effect. Humor in the "Pastoral Symphony."

The well-known bassoon notes in the scherzo of the "Pastoral Symphony" are another illustration of the composer's humor. He aims to depict a village band, joining in some local festivity, and in this band is an old and broken-down bassoonist, with in old and broken-down instrument, which plays only three notes, F, C and the F below. Whe the music reaches the tonic chord in the key of F. we find our musician ready and anxious to show his skill on his three remaining notes; but at other times he is discreetly silent.

Beethoven showed such skill in bringing out the apacity of each instrument that he has often been called the "liberator of the orchestra." Thus we find him, in the fourth symphony, giving a rapid and difficult passage to the contrabass, an instrument which had had little to do before that time except act as a foundation for the orchestral harmony. This inspired the mercurial Weber to write a satire on the work, in a music journal of that period. The scene was laid in a concert-hall, just after the close of a Beethoven program including the new symphony. When the players had left, the instruments came to life, and began to utter indignant protests against the ruthless composer who forced them to such hard tasks. After the flute, the piccolo and others had stated their grievances, the contrabass arose to remark gravely: "Your troubles are of little account, and can be borne easily; but what do you think of my case? Instead of letting me proceed in a staid and orderly manner, suitable to my dignity, this intolerable young composer makes me run and jump and skip about in the craziest fashion, exactly as if I were a giddy young violin." At this the instruments burst out in wild cries of anger, creating such an uproar that the janitor heard the noise and entered the hall. When he realized 4

is admirably carried out. After many of the guiding

motives have passed in review, the pompous masters

theme begins to reassert itself. It will brook no in-

terruptions from the ardent phrases of Walther's

music, but insists on sounding forth in the lower

wood-wind tones, obstinate, fusty and endowed with

intolerable self-sufficiency. The violins try again to

introduce the beautiful themes of Walther's trial

its blind course until there is almost a free fight be-

Richard Strauss, too, has shown himself a master

of satire, as indeed of nearly every style or emotion

for example, he devotes one of the sections to a

hero himself is none too melodious, but at least we

may judge him to be a person of good intentions. His enemies, however, appear to be a bad lot. They snarl and cackle on the wood-wind, and express

themselves in growling discords that at once expose

them to just ridicule, and earn the dislike of all right-minded people. Yet, after all, this method of

musical sarcasm is not original with Strauss, but re-

R. Strauss and Humor.

condition after his revels is another effective in-strumental picture of Strauss; but the composer's

best example of orchestral humor is "Till Eulenspie-

gel." Till is a wandering Brunswick mechanic, who

plays all sorts of tricks on everyone, and always

comes out ahead, though in the present symphonic

poem he is finally brought to justice. The music is lively, grotesque, violent, or broadly farcical by turns.

The composer gives no detailed analysis beyond the

two "Eulenspiegel" motives, but intelligent critics can follow the hero's brawling, his love-making, and

his masquerading as priest, with reasonable certainty.

themes are now appealing in character, but they meet

only a gruff response. Again the pleading, again the

angry denial, and the culprit must go to his well-

proofs that humor may play an important part in music, and we are compelled to admit that in the

"A little nonsense, now and then, Is relished by the best of men."

HAROLD BAUER ON TECHNIC.

interview in Musical America, makes a few remarks

regarding pianoforte technic of pertinent interest to

teachers and students. Mr. Bauer declared that he

has always deplored the exaggerated drudgery at the

piano so many students are taught to consider

absolutely unnecessary. I was a violinist first, as

you know, and the career of a pianist was, in a way,

forced upon me after I was grown up. But I have

never regretted the time spent with the violin-it taught me how to practice. When I realized that I

was to become a pianist I held a consultation with

myself. I had practically no piano technic, and I

realized that I had not time to go through years of

to achieve the best results in a limited time. And

in working out the solution of the problem I found

that properly directed mental work away from the

instrument reduced the amount of necessary mechan-

ical practicing to a minimum. I made out my pro-

sages that offered me the greatest difficulties. Upon

analyzing these I found that in every such passage

there was one special sticking-point, and that when

once the right position of the hand for it was

decided upon all the rest of the passage was sim-

excellent results. Analyze the passage that seems to bristle with difficulties, pick out the most difficult

spot-there is always one particularly refractory

measure on which everything else hinges; master it, and the position of the hand then practically de-

termines the position of the hand for the whole

passage. I encourage my pupils to do as much work

as possible away from the instrument, though, of

course, that depends largely upon the student's

The distinction between the intellectual and emo-

tional appeal of piano playing is in marked degree

imaginary. and, in any case, greatly exaggerated, in

capacity for mental concentration."

this eminent artist's opinion.

This theory I have applied in my teaching with

grams and picked out of every composition the

merely mechanical work, so the question was, how

"I have found in my own experience that it is

HAROLD BAUER, the well-known pianist. in a recent

tonal art, no less than in other affairs,

The great success of this work is only one of many

merited doom

At the end he is brought before his victims. His

The portrayal of Don Juan falling into a comatose

in the entire list. In his grandiose "Heldenleben,"

portraval of the hero's enemies. The theme of the

tween the two groups of instruments.

sembles very closely that of Wagner.

but in vain; the master's motive continues in

grew mute with terror. Beethoven, serious and irascible, could reply only with abuse and billingsgate; but fortunately for pos-

terity, he did write a few more symphonies. In the music of Schubert we find sentiment rather than humor, although such tone-pictures as the song, "The Organ-Grinder," are effective enough. Schu mann, too, was earnest, serious, romantic and rarely if ever felt the need of indulging in humor. One of his songs, however, is noteworthy as being a musical picture of sarcasm and irony. It is the setting of Heine's poem, "Ein Jüngling liebt' Mädchen," in which he bewails the eternal tangle of unrequited

The love for one whose devotion goes elsewnere. jangling, almost vulgarly commonplace chords, especially in the finale, give a most effective suggestion of mockery and railing protest against a fate which seems to delight in spoiling so many lives.

Schumann made frequent use of the device of building themes on the letters of certain names. Instances may be found in his variations to the Countess Abegg, and his short theme dedicated to Gade. Practically all of his "Carneval" is based on the letters A, S, C, H-S (or es, meaning E-flat). while H was the German way of writing B natural. Other musical compliments of this nature are the fugue to Bach (B signifying our B flat), and the string quartette by some of the famous Russians in the publisher, Belaieff (pronounced B-la-f). Mendelssohn's Keen Sense of Humor.

For true daintiness in musical humor, Mendelssohn must be awarded high honors. Especially effective are the many happy touches in his "Midsum-mer Night's Dream" music. He was unusually skilful in his use of the bassoon, not only in its powerful low register, but in its more comical and gro tesque capacity. Examples of the latter are the quaint clowns' march for two bassoons, in thirds; the imitation of a country band in the funeral march, with the bassoon making a ludicrous cadence by itself on a low note; and, in the overtures, an accurate imitation of the braying of the transformed Bot-tom. His snoring, too, is excellently portrayed by the deep notes of the rough-toned ophicleide. The home life of Mendelssohn was intensely musi-

cal, but his brother-in-law, the painter Hensel, could scarcely tell one note from another. So when the composer wrote the cantata, "Son and Stranger," for use at a family festival, he included a solo on a single tone, for Hensel. But even then the latter could ot hit the right note, and uproarious merriment followed.

Another unintentional effect was brought about by Dvorák. When still almost a child, and taking his first lessons away from home, he sent back, for some domestic celebration, an ambitious polka. He intended "to surprise his parents;" but as he had forgotten to allow for the transposing instruments which sound otherwise than as written, the result was surprising in more ways than one.

The French composers, too, have shown due ap-preciation of humor. Cherubini is credited with a tone-picture of a combat, by a man who disliked noise; and the constant planissimo used creates a ludicrous effect. Gounod's "Funeral March of a Marionette" is a bit of inimitable drollery. The "Danse Macabre" of Saint-Saëns, with its skeletons" hones rattling on the xylophone and cock crowing on the oboe, may almost be regarded as a huge must cal joke. A more modern instance is "L'Apprenti Sorcier," by Dukas. This is a delicious orchestral picture of the sorcerer's apprentice who tried to produce water with his master's magic broom. He succeeded, but found that he could not stop the flow. Cutting the broom in halves only produ two torrents where one had been before, and relief came only with the return of the master magician.

The humor of Wagner, as shown in his "Master-Singers of Nuremberg," cannot be praised too high The words alone would have made this one of the great comedies of literature, but the orchestral score, too, is full of delightful passages. Among the best of the many ludicrous touches may be men tioned the tapping of Hans Sachs's hammer as he mends his shoes during Beckmesser's attempt at a serenade; the terrific efforts of Beckmesser, in the festival, to keep to the melody of Walther's prize song; the confusion of themes during the ridiculous riot scene; the discordant horn of the belated watchman, and the fierce blast of pain when the sorely beaten Beckmesser forgets himself and tries to sit

In the prelude, too, the foreshadowing of the main

### THE ETUDE

"Some people call me an intellectual player, but I don't see how they can arbitrarily designate the appeal of music in that way," was his comment. "I am very glad if they derive intellectual pleasure from my playing, but to my mind the appeal of music is primarily and essentially emotional. Tone in itself appeals to the senses just as the color of a picture. Of course, specific significance has been attached to certain combinations of tone through long custom. But, dear me. I could talk a whole lot of jargon on this subject, and nobody would be any the better off in the end. There is so much rubbish said about it. I could stand here and talk to you till you were blue in the face-then you'd have to get a doctor. Incidentally, Mr. Bauer touched on the fact that

piano playing induces but little muscular development, as compared with the violin, for instance, which requires a three-fold distortion of the left arm at shoulder, elbow and wrist. This abnormal position causes a one-sided development in the vio linist, and disfigurements of the neck and "iowl" are not infrequent.

### REMBRANDT AND WAGNER.

### BV M HUGHES IMBERT.

THE originality of painter and musician is shown in the way in which they contrast light to shade, harmony to dissonance. In this Rembrandt and Wagner can be considered brothers, not because they are identical in every detail, but because their temperaments are so much alike. They show the same contempt for hackneyed methods, the same yearnings for new ones, the same delight in rare and intense sensations. But the strongest link between them is that wonderful gift they both possess of awakening in us the sense of external life, of stirring the inner man by effects that are both delicate and violent, of bringing, as it were, the soul into light, by a clash between light and shade. It has often been said that a great genius is not

produced all of a piece, that he is the result, the echo, of all the efforts and the aspirations of many preceding generations. Rembrandt undoubtedly can be traced from Lastman and Pinas, while Wagner owes his origin to Gluck and Weber. But have they not vastly extended the modes of their masters and predecessors? They have engraved upon steel the timid lines of the past and interpreted in a strong and majestic language the first stammerings of the

Do they not seem to have broken off with past traditions, to have snapped the chain of art? Have they not introduced into this art, apart from new plastic beauty, sublime moral beauty, the poetry of the supernatural and that intense passion? They are the inventors of a sublime æstheticism, the creators of an ascensional movement. How has this understanding come about between two men so separated by time and distance? This is a mystery that can only be explained by the instinct which they both possessed of a new poetry. They have made art immaterial; in their creations we find nothing but the human soul.

#### THEIR VOICES TO BE HEARD A HUNDRED YEARS HENCE.

### BY CHARLES DORAN.

THANKS to the very ingenious idea of a Paris newspaper, the Eclair, and to the labors of the American mechanical engineer, Mr. Clark, our descendants a hundred years hence may be enabled to hear the favorite music sung by the great voices of the opening years of the twentieth century. Recently, in the presence of M. Pedro Gailhard, director of the Academy of Music, Etienne Port, Gabriel Faure, Bernheim and other noted musical critics of the French capital and all members of the staff of the Paris Opera House, there were placed in an earthen receptacle, made especially for the purpose, graphophone records of the most celebrated voices of the day. These records were accompanied by a brief biography of the singers and an account of when and where they scored their greatest operatic triumph, as well as the opera in which it was at-The receptacle, after being closed, was sealed and a metal tag attached to it, bearing the date when the records were deposited in it, and then placed in a vault, where it is to remain unopened for

one hundred years. The account of the whole proceedings was then written upon a piece of parchment and the same placed in the hands of the librarian of the Opera House, to be stored among the archives until one hundred years to the day, when the vault will be opened, the seals of the receptacle containing the records broken and the contents taken out, and if found to be in perfect condition they will be heard before the entire staff of the Grand Opera House. Those present may then hear Patti, Melba, Calvé Caruso, Tamagno, Renaud and several other great singers whose voices have charmed the opera goers of their day. How strange to think of the voice still being heard to the applaudits perhaps of our descendants long after we have passed away and the throats from which they came forth in all their sublime power and marvelous beauty have been stilled in death!

Among the talking-machine discs that were stored away were the following records:-

Melba, "Caro Nome," from "Rigoletto;" Patti, "Batti, batti," from "Don Juan;" Calvé, "Habanera," from "Carmen;" Schumann-Heink, aria from "Samson et Dalila;" Tamagno, aria from "Otello;" Caruso and Scotti, duo from "La forza del destino;" Plan-con, serenade from "Faust;" Renaud, aria from "Hamlet;" Selma Kurz, "Villanelle," by Dell 'Acqua; Battistini and the chorus from "La Scala," scene from "Ernani:" Jan Kubelik, "La ronde des lutins." and Raoul Pugno, "Serenade a la lune."

### LETTERS FROM OUR READERS.

#### Music Extending Throughout the World. Editor of THE ETUDE:-

Is it not wonderful how music is spreading through the world. We hear of the unusual things through the world. We hear of the unusual things that are being done in South America, Mexico, South Africa, India, China, Australia and Japan? Think of having a Bach organ recital in Japan with a Japanese organist! Is it not astonishing?

Another remarkable thing is that this music is the music of civilization. The barbaric music of the semi-civilized and aboriginal countries is making way for this wonderful force, that originating in Europe only a comparatively few centuries ago, now sweeps the world. Musicians should be proud that they are working with such mighty materials. hear of "Esperanto," the new language, which some think is likely to be a world language. Can it ever hope to reach the wonderful universal appreciation that has greeted the music of civilization G. SCARPATI.

#### Cultivate Sight-Reading. To the Editor of THE ETUDE :---

Sight-reading is neglected too much. Teachers say they have no time for anything outside of the egular grind of technique and repertoire work. is only good sense to cut out all the fads which swarm in the domain of music teaching and to hold fast to the main essentials, but sight-reading is decidedly one of the essentials. A scholar who can repeat a few pieces and fails when asked to play a ong accompaniment at sight, has been badly taught Some time at each lesson should be given to testing the pupil on absolutely new music. When he knows that this is expected of him, reading at sight will not be a nightmare when it happens to be demanded of him. There is no more useful accomplishment in music than fluent sight-reading. Scholars differ widely in this. Some of them read easily, naturally, and with many reading is something that has to be cultivated. This ability will grow to a surprising degree with the right kind of practice. I find that the best results are gotten by making the scholar go slowly, insisting that he know definitely just what down, even if he has to stop short and figure things out for a minute to get everything straight before he strikes. Wrong notes must not be struck. The worst thing is for a scholar to blunder along, striking as many wrong notes as right ones and striking the same note or chord over two or three times to rectify mistakes. Tell him: "See straight! There you have the notes in black and white-figure them out and when you know exactly what they are, play them. Don't guess; don't strike twice. Strike just once and that right." This seems slow, but in reality it proves to be the speediest way to get to be able to read correctly and surely-the speed comes very soon and with it accuracy.

#### HOW TO STUDY CHOPIN'S NOCTURNE. OPUS 9, NUMBER 2.\*

### BY DR. IACQUES MENDELSSOHN.

(This work is very probably the best known of all **Chopins** compositions. Although by no means as important it was avertained by the second second second second second the second second

In considering the Chopin Nocturne, Opus 9, No. 2, we are first attracted to its technical difficulties, which, although not a matter of great consequence to the advanced student, offer some serious complications to those in the intermediate grades.

The mastery of the elementary technic, especially the independence of the fingers and a loose wrist, must be presupposed. The difficulty then seems to lie in the accompaniment, in the left hand. This accompaniment consists nearly throughout of harmonic figuration, every three eighths forming one harmony. A special practice is required for the leaps from and to the bass note (the lowest note), which should be executed with a loss wrist and light touch, and for the tying of the notes of the second to those of the third eighths. The latter is effected by lifting the second finger while retaining the hold of the fifth until the notes of the third eighth are struck, the second and fifth finger being required throughout for the notes of the second eighth (with the sole exception of the fifth eighth of the third bar, where, on the note f, the thumb may be substituted for the second finger).

This procedure is circumstantial only in its description. The player having thus executed the first three eighths possesses at once the right touch for the accompaniment of the whole composition.

#### Chopin the Poet,

Chopin was a poet in tones. It is known that in many of his compositions he undertook to express certain definite ideas, although he did not indicate it in the titles. The title of our composition, "Notturno, originally signifies a nightly serenade, as practiced lovers in southern climates, and the contents of Chopin's Notturno conform entirely with this conception. It needs no great power of imagination to discover in the accompaniment of our Notturno the sounds of that inseparable companion of the lover of days gone by-the guitar. But the accompaniment suggests more than that. In its aspiring motive it portrays the inner excitement of the lover and the external agitation consonant with the deli-cate and secret situation of a serenader.

The singableness of the melody has been mentioned; it is a real song without words, lacking only the title. This has been felt so strongly that people with a more realistic than imaginative trend of mind were not satisfied with the piano as its interpreter. The most eloquent of all instruments, the violin, was substituted, and in this adaptation the composition has become such a favorite that now both violinists and pianists claim it as one of the loveliest flowers of their repertoire

The planist who has a knowledge of composition or at least of musical form will perceive at once that this Notturno is a song form in two parts, com-pleted with an extended coda. But even without this preparatory education the attentive player will penetrate into the organization of the tonal structure. He will notice that with the fourth bar the first melody (or the first part) is concluded and that the following four bars are only a varied repetition of it, the variation being confined to the melody, or the right hand, while the accompaniment remains the same. The now following four bars form the beginning of the second part which is concluded by another repetition of the first part, the whole second part comprising bars 9 to 16. This second part is repeated with but slight variations in the nelody, bars 17 till 24. It becomes evident that of these twenty-four bars only eight of the accompaniment differ and require separate practice.

This reduction of the technical work is of great importance, not only because an excess of it lowers the interest in the work, but also since it is more methodical to first conquer one difficulty before at-tacking a second, which would be the case if the whole accompaniment should be practised in its actual succession.

\* The Edition of this Nocturne, arranged for organ in the music of this issue, may be used for the piane by simply omiting the pedal notes. By numbering each measure or "bar" of the necturne ready reference may be made to the explanations in this

THE ETUDE

Continuing with the consideration of the accompaniment the player will also perceive that in the penultimate bar, the second eighths (the four b flat) are given the value of quarter notes. A slight accentuation of these notes should not be neglected because they constitute the fifth (b flat) of the tonic, or first note of the scale (e flat), and this interval with its character of uncertainty fitly connotes a mood of expectancy at the ending, in accordance with the whole sense of the composition. Furthermore, the pedalling in this work depends entirely on the left hand part and is very simple, each new barmony requiring a new pedal.

Since the attention of the student has been attracted first by the accompaniment, which in turn led him to the discovery of the structure, he will consider now the analysis of the melody.

#### The Melody.

The first cursory playing must have revealed to him the singableness of this melody which in some passages actually seems to struggle for the redeem-ing word. It is not a compilation of incidental catches: the soul pours out its contents in an uninerrupted effusion.

What does the pianist owe to such a melody? FIRST he must stick to the conviction that here tone is produced and replenished by the feeling and idea of the tone poet—consequently each tone must be rendered full of feeling and understanding by the player.

THEN he must not stop at the single motives and their fulfilment; he must perceive their inner coher-ence and accordingly mete out to each single movement the significance which it has in the whole, and just at this place, he must observe how the same movement in returning increases or otherwise changes its importance. For instance the expression of longing denoted by the upward tendency of the very first interval, the sixth b flat-g, is (in the second bar) repeated and then increased by the larger tension of the octave-c and afterwards made more passionate by the still farther extended strugling onset of the sixteenth (in the sixth bar).

### Motion and Tempo.

Supposing the MOTION be determined by precept of tempo and measure-it will soon be apparent that both determinations are not and cannot be inviolable law-the liberty still exists to shorten or lengthen the value of the single tones by the various degrees of the thrusting (staccato) or clinging (legato) touch. The clinging touch even if retaining the strict tempo has always the character of tarrying; the thrusting that of advancing. While Chopin ingeniously prescribed a thrusting touch for this purpose of advancing by the slurs between each two sixteenths in the sixth bar, thereby shortening the value of the notes at the end of the slurs, he was not able to do it in the thirtieth bar, where the placing of staccato marks above the ascending sixteenth might induce the player to strike the tones in an unwarranted manner. Still, undoubtedly a legato playing here would produce a lame effect.

However, aside from the shortening or lengthening of the value of the single notes by the various degrees of staccato and legato playing, the precepts of tempo and measure are no inviolable laws. the player must penetrate through all precepts to the one inviolable law of reason: to follow only the idea, the meaning and nature of his task. The TEMPO is the general expression of the motion of a com-position. The direction for the tempo given by the composer-allegro, andante, adagio, etc .- are only approximate denotations, and it is well that this

The fundamental law of MEASURE is well known: all equal parts of a bar have equal length. The application of this law, the steadiness of time, must be mastered by every player. But there are innumer-able deviations from it, either prescribed by the composer (like accelerando, ritardando, etc.) or necessitated by the contents of the composition. These deviations constitute what generally is called liberty of time-heats.

### Liberties in Time.

This liberty can show itself only in two ways: following bar, because the underlying meaning of these places is the same. The repeated application of the same finger, the fifth, for successive tones is in acceleration and in retardation of motion, which both in turn may appear in different degrees and duration necessary also for the last three notes of the twenty-

E

Acceleration is natural, hence necessary where the

Retardation steps in first where tension and agita-

Tarrying and hastening are often necessary in

tion relax, as in the second, third and fourth eighth

of the sixteenth bar, or in the twenty-fifth bar (the

order to lead back from the opposite moment to the

fundamental measure lest the return become an abrupt leap. The latter half of the tenth bar must

be gradually accelerated, as though the composer

could not very well prescribe it, but had to rely on

Retardation enters also where the application of

sufficient strength is impossible on account of the thin volume of the high tones, as in the second and

third eighths of the fourth bar. Chopin prescribed

forte for these tones. The dynamic signs have only

relative value; a forte in a soft and slow movement

will not be of the same degree as a forte in an ener-

getic and powerful composition. But even a relative forte cannot be applied here, for the capability of

sound of the high strings is limited, and if it be over-

taxed one hears rather the clack of the hammer than

Retardation or acceleration again may depend on

specific contents of the work, as in the second, third and fourth eighths of the sixteenth bar the explana-

But even in those moments where the player dis-cards the fundamental measure, he finds a weighty

means of preserving the feeling of the beat in the rhythmical ACCENT. This rhythmical accent denotes

not only the structure of the single measure by

bringing out its chief parts, but also the higher order

of the composition by encompassing and separating its motives, phrases and sections. The technical

means for the realization of such accentuation, which

constitutes the true artistic playing, of course, must

be mastered by the pianist, and their application

Thus the independence of one hand from the other

is a common requirement. Every planist knows how to subordinate the accompaniment in one hand

under the melody of the other. Still the task some-

times demands subtleness of understanding and han-

The bending of the hand toward the side of the thumb or the fifth finger (combined with a loose

wrist) is another technical means that calls for fre-

quent application. The upwards beating octave of the second bar, for instance, is the extension of the

first motive, and needs a stronger emphasis for its

second tone. This emphasis will best be achieved

through such an inclination of the hand toward the

But most important of all in such a composition

is the perfect mastery of each finger, the constant

consideration of and watchfulness over their appli-

cation. Here the keys must not be struck or beaten.

but touched and pressed down with feeling and ten-

derness. A sole exception in our Notturno makes

the climax in the coda (bar 30 to 32) where the fin-gers should come down, not with all the strength

summit of this intimate composition. This will be facilitated by raising the wrist in touching the keys,

which causes a steeper fall of the fingers with

greater force. On the contrary, the lowering of the

wrist causes the fingers to fall flat, and the weight of

the hand diminishes their strength. Such flat posi-

tion is necessary, for instance, for the second and

third eighths and the following four thirty-seconds

of the sixteenth bar. The entire thumb and palm of

the hand should be above the keyboard (the thumb

stretched out, with its point turned inside), ready for

the attack of the following four thirty-seconds:

position, the fifth finger bent to the right.

a flat. f. d. c flat, so that the hand is in a horizontal

ceptional fingering, the constant use of the fifth fin-

caused by the necessity of testing, of ascertaining by

touch, as it were, the finest equalness of emphasis for each tone. Fingers, hand and arm should act here as a whole, i. e., neither fingers nor head should

be raised independently in joints or wrist. The same execution (position of hand, fingers, touches) ap-plies to the corresponding notes in bar 24 and the

last four sixteenths of bar 27 and the first half of the

ger for the white, the fourth for the black keys, is

The ex-

possible, but with the strength appropriate for

the understanding of the performer.

tion of which is given with example.

studied in each single instance.

side of the fifth finger.

emotion transgresses the original measure. The be-

ginning of the sixth bar and its repetitions offer

such instances.

the tone

dling.

first bar of the coda).

sixth bar. Here, however, a lifting of the hand in the wrist is conditioned by the greater value of the notes. At the same time a mode of playing becomes justified here which, as a rule, must be condemned as a detestable habit of amateurs. The last two notes of the melody should not coincide with the corresponding notes of the accompaniment, but follow them imperceptibly. The aspiring accompaniment connotes the inner agitation. The melody, in sweet self oblivion, wants to tarry-reluctantly, as it were: its tones must be dragged along.

#### The Trill

A last remark may conclude the consideration of the technical means. It concerns the trill in the seventh (and fifteenth) bar. This trill is Not-as so many others-a mannerism; it is a psychologic necareity. Like the voice in moments of excitement trembles swells and rises to a higher nitch, so this tone shakes and wants to swell and expand through all the intermediate vibrations until it reaches the tone g. While one tone cannot swell, two tones repeated with gradually increasing strength produce this effect, and the effect of trembling and rising. The latter, with the aid of the lower auxiliary tone, is represented above by the three tones, e, f and g, at the end of the trill, A trill is a shake. The shake does not consist of two equally important tones, but of one chief tone and of a secondary tone. This fact must be considered in the execution

A similar meaning attaches to the cadenza in the thirty-second bar. The twelve times repeated motive of four tones is but a figuration of the single tone b flat. This b flat is the sustained dominant (fifth of the keynote), it is here a last sigh of happiness longing and expectancy, swelling and diminishing, the expiring echo, of which is represented in the accompaniment of the following bar. Since this one tone, b flat, could not be made to swell and diminish on the piano, the composer had to circumscribe it with the above figure of four tones which, like before the trill, expresses at the same time the swelling and trembling, the longing and agitation.

### ARE LONG SYMPHONIC WORKS DESIRABLE?

"BEETHOVEN undoubtedly improved on the symabonies of Haydn and Mozart in many important respects; there is more thought, and food for thought, in one of his than in a dozen of theirs. But his doubling the length of the symphony was a grievous error, which has done a great deal to retard the evolution of music, and has consigned to oblivion many works that might have lived had not their composers, with his example before them, been tempted to stretch out their material to tedious

the four-movement symphony is doomed to extinction. It is too long. Its writers usually labor under the strange delusion that genius consists in taking some insignificant theme and developing it interminably with the utmost display of technical skill and ingenuity. Genius, on the contrary, consists in the faculty of originating significant ideas. expressing them in the simplest possible way, and stopping short when all that is new has been said, whether it makes one page or a dozen or more. In architecture there is some excuse for skyscrapers, because, if not beautiful, they are at any rate useful and profitable. But long symphonies are the reverse of useful and profitable. A very talented composer, who died six years ago, the Viennese Anton Bruck-ner, practically wrecked his whole career by writing skyscraper symphonies lasting up to an hour and a half. No conductor dared to risk the success of a whole concert on such works, and consequently they were ignored, and the poor deluded man died broken hearted. He had been unable to read the signs of

symphony has the fatal defect of not being an organic form of art. With a few exceptions, there is no more connection between its four movements

### THE ETUDE

than there is between four Pullman cars; less, indeed, because the best Pullman trains are vestibuled, whereas Haydn made the blunder of entirely detaching the symphonic movements; and this blunder has en perpetuated to the present day, although Mendelssohn, Schumann, and a few more recent writers have, in single instances, run their movements together, and also tried to connect them organically by employing, to a slight extent, the same thematic material in two or more of them. But the symphony can hardly be saved by that device. It is too artificial in structure to survive much longer."-Henry T. Finch

#### H. ENGELMANN.

H. F. ENGELMANN was born in Berlin, Germany, June 16, 1872. His father was a distinguished officer in the German army, and latterly held the post of Private Secretary under Emperor William I. boy was an only son, and great care was exercised in directing his education. He commenced the study of the piano at the age of seven, under the tutorage of the best teachers obtainable.

It was the ambition of the elder Engelmann to have his son study medicine, but the boy's musical talent became so evident that he was sent to Leipzig to pursue a course in music (piano and musical composition). In order to further dissuade his son from following music, professionally, Herr Engelmann placed the future composer in a mercantile position. This only served to heighten the talented young man's desire to devote his life to music



H ENGELMANN

He came to America in 1891, and went directly to Philadelphia. His original intention was to return to Germany after a short visit in the New World, but he was so thoroughly delighted with his experiences in the United States that he determined to make this country his home. After no little struggle he established himself as a teacher, and for a time was under the espionage of an excellent teacher, then resident in Philadelphia, named Herman Mohr Mohr proved both a friend and benefactor to Engelmann, but his death forced the young musician to fight his own battles in the land of his adoption alone. Engelmann appeared at numerous concerts as a pianist, with success. During this time he had been steadily composing. His first published com-position was "The Marine Band March." At the present time there are no less than 1,200 published compositions listed in the catalogues of different music publishing firms. By far the larger majority, however, have been published by the firm of Theo. Presser. It is doubtful whether a more prolific composer of drawing-room music has ever lived His works range from the most simple teaching pieces to some very intricate and complicated comp intended only for advanced performers. Many of the latter class are still in manuscript, as the popular market for music of this type is hardly large enough to warrant a composer making a publication. Among his best-known drawing-room pieces are: Melody of Love.

When the Lights Are Low. Apple Blossoms. Lovers' Lane Waltzes. Hungarian Rhapsodie. Grande Valse Caprice. Days of Yore. Grand Festival March.

Teachers will also be repaid in investigating numerous other sets of teaching pieces by this composer. Engelmann's music is almost invariably pleasing in melody, harmony and rhythm. Teachers who find that an incessant use of the more or less archaic works of the classical composers is liable to result in a lack of interest with young pupils have found in the works of Engelmann teaching material that stimulates the musical imagination of even the dullest of pupils.

157

#### THE FIXED STAR.

W. D. ARMSTRONG

ASTRONOMERS know exactly where to point their telescopes to find the fixed stars, but the wandering satellites are always on the move and difficult to locate. This suggestion needs no further application to a part (and we are glad to note a very small part) of the musical profession.

A young teacher making his first stand, after two years of prosperity, struck the proverbial rocks of hard times, and was on the point of quitting. Before doing so, he went to a tried and true friend, the principal of a school, who had held the same posi-"Don't quit," he said. "Stay where you are for twenty years. When the good times come you will on hand to give them a cordial welcome, and while they last, lay up for a rainy day, with the expectation that the 'other' times will come also. At the end of the twenty years balance your books and you will find that after conducting your school on strictly business principles you will come out all right

#### He stayed and was successful.

There is one aspect of the situation that may be touched upon here, and that is lovalty on the part of the teacher to the school or the institution in which he is employed. Not infrequently, certain branches of a department are totally destroyed by indifference. particularly so when regular salaries are paid and the teacher has nothing else to do but give lessons. Contracts may be and are broken, so in the middle of a season he or she departs, leaving the work to take care of itself and the school to do the best it can under the circumstances. Watch the career of such persons, and it usually means artistic and financial failure.

A professor in a dental college, making his final address to the class, advised them to be extremely careful in the selection of a location, but having once decided upon it, to stay there permanently. The institutions and private teachers who are enjoying the most satisfactory patronage are those adopting the same principles.

### BRAHMS AND THE WALTZ

#### BY PHILLIPP SPITTA.

SCHUBERT's waltzes could still be played for dancing; not so those of Brahms. Brahms won for the waltz its restoration to a place in the higher ranks of music. Treated at first as a piece of pianoforte music, the Valse was further idealized by being used for singing. A similar process was gone through with the Hungarian dance and yocal measure. Brahms did not invent these, but he added so much that was original and important, that his "Hun-garian Dances" may almost be regarded as original compositions. Every one knows how marked his influence has been upon contemporary composers through this class of work.

"Forry years ago, my teachers, Moscheles, afterwards Dreyschock, and finally Liszt, used to say that Beethoven's piano compositions were not 'kalviermässig' (adapted to the natural idioms of the piano). Many of his piano passages lie most awkwardly under the fingers, and certainly would never have been written by a skilled virtuoso who was simply a pianist per se."-Dr. Wm. Mason.

IT is an acknowledged fact that every profession is overcrowded; but in no profession is there so much "room at the top" as in the musical profes-sion, and he who works diligently, carefully, wisely and unceasingly to raise his own standard and elevate himself to "the top" will find waiting there for him all the patronage that he can accept .- Ever.

lengths. "As the three-volume novel has had its day, so

the times. Apart from its usually excessive length, the

# "Trving for a Church Position." By F. W. WODELL.

MANY churches change their organists and choirs, or some part of their musical organizations, every With most churches the "moving day" for choir members is in the spring; with a few in the autumn season. There are in each city a small number of churches in which officers and members are opposed to frequent changes in the choir personnel. In some of the choirs of wealthy churches in a certain city, quartet singers have been known to sing for fifteen or more years. In America, however, such long terms of choir service for singers are not common. Indeed, it is unfortunate for both singers and congregations that the desire for change is so characteristic of the average American city congregation and music committee. Even where

the congregation may be satisfied with the present choir. a newly-elected music committee, or a dominant member thereof, is apt to imagine that a little better can be done for the church with the music appropriation than had been accomplished by the former committee, and so a change in the makeup of the choir is brought about. The average church music committee as is well-known to professional church musi cians, is usually fearfully and wonderfully constituted. The very congregation which is so careful to put none but men of tried judgment and experience upon committees having to do with finance, will place upon the music committee a retired sea-captain, a carpenter, an insurance agent, and a charming lady who confessedly knows nothing at all about music, but takes such an interest in the choir, because she "just loves to sing in the hymns." A clergyman was heard to

158

defend the placing of those ignorant of music on church-music committees. He made the argument that as musical people are well known to be constitutionally touchy, not to say quarrelsome, it would be folly to ask them to work together in such a ticklish matter as the engaging of organist, director and singers. Being musical, he claimed, each would have a very strong opinion as to the individual to be engaged, and neither would wish to give way to the other. On the other hand, when the members of the music committee knew nothing of music, and were aware of their ignorance, they had no musical prejudices, no set opinions, and it was comparatively easy for them to agree as to candidates for church positions. Thus the danger of quarrels among church members on music committees could be minimized. But surely church members should not be quarrelsome, even though mere musicians may occasionally give way to an exhibition of bad The average church music committee may themper. The average church music committee may have their little quartels among themselves, but they generally manage to present a united front to any movement for the increase of expenditure on the music. Of course there are the exceptions which prove the rule.

The "trying" for church positions naturally beactual change. It is sometimes the "early bird" that secures the place, and sometimes it is the very last candidate heard that is chosen. When the average committee has been hearing singers for weeks, most of the members cannot remember much about the first ten of the dozen singers listened to, and if there is a reasonably satisfactory vocalist stout girls, thin girls, dark girls, fair girls, attrac-

near the end of the list, he or she is apt to secure the place, for the last impression is the strongest. The large city is a tremendously powerful magnet the talented young singers of the smaller towns of this great country, and aided by admiring friends, there pour each year by the score into New York, Boston, Chicago, Philadelphia and other large cities, seeking an education and the opportunity to hear fine performances of music, many hoping to "get a church position" to assist in making a meagre fund of cash last out the year. This accounts for the voices, who offer themselves for quartet and solo church positions in the large cities at the annual In consequence salaries in those centers "trials"

THE TRIAL IN THE ORGAN LOFT.

are depressed, as must naturally be expected. There are in the large cities a few church positions where none but a singer with a fine voice and thoroughly artistic style are desired, and the salary is commensurate with the requirements of the position. But the great majority of church positions in the large cities carry comparatively small salaries, for the reason that the supply of good talent is so large that there is quite strong competition among the second and lower grades of vocalists.

The largest cities, of course, draw also continuously some of the very best vocal talent of the country. The singers seek to make their headquarters there, for the advantage of such a residence gives in obtaining solo engagements throughout the land. Therefore it is not really difficult to find suitable material for city choirs where a very high-grade of musical service is required and large salaries are paid.

#### The Candidates.

This condition of affairs tends to make church music committees arrogant, finical, fussy, notional, hard to please. Many of the committees really do not know their own minds; they do not know what they want for a choir. And after they have heard twenty to fifty candidates, their last state is worse than their first. When the session begins they know nothing about the singers, their minds are untroubled, and they are presumably at peace with themselves and with the world. When it ends their minds are in a state of confusion; they have a recollection of a procession of short girls, tall girls,

tive girls and girls-well girls not so attractive. The lady members and such of the gentlemen as notice such things, have a hazy recollection of seeing a succession of big hats and little hats; dressy gowns and shabby gowns; gowns that hung just right, and gowns that did not "hang" at all. All the members are troubled to remember the voices one from another, for they have heard so many. There were high, thin piping voices; full, dark dramatic voices; voices composed of equal parts of vinegar and water: and voices as smooth as oil but with out character or virility; singers who sang sharp, and more who sang flat, and singers who sang flat and sharp in alternation, as well as others whose voices wabbled so much that it was difficult to know just what pitch they intended to indicate; singers who were strong on "method" and in taking care of their method forgot to sing; singers who mistook a well-developed nasality for "rich color in the tone;" singers who were full to bursting with en-thusiasm for "high tones," and exploded on every one of such indicated in their scores. Then there were the singers who had "never sung a Gospel hymn," and their sister vocalists who certainly could not sing anything else but Gospel hymns; singers who sang very well on "the piece I brought from home." but who "fell down" into a very deep well when asked to sing with the quartet at sight the soprano part of an unfamiliar hymn. The committee cannot remember, without con-

E.

sulting written notes, whether candidate number three was tall or short, dark or air; sang like Patti or Sembrich, or like a schoolgirl. Of course there are church music committees of a higher calibre, and better qualified for their duties. These are made up of men and women who are naturally musical, possess a cultivated taste for good singing, and understand the requirements of church choir work as regards type of voice and style of singing. Singers who in-tend to "try" for positions would do well to prepare themselves as though each committee was to be of this stamp. There will then be less risk of disappointment. Personal appearance (including matters of dress). have far more to do with success in obtaining a good church position than most singers think to be the case. fore than one young lady has obtained the preference over superior singers because

of a stylish appearance and an attractive manner A beautiful voice, skilfully used, is by no means the only, though an important factor, making for success in trying for a church position. The special circumstances of each particular case should be considered.

#### Sight Reading Essential.

Is much new music used, and does the director want to get through a lot of work at one rehearsal? Then the candidate had better be a good deal of a musician; at the very least a ready sight reader, and of cultivated musical taste. If these qualifications are lacking, better not apply. And it may be said in this connection that the number of churches where readiness in note reading-reading at sightis required or made much of, is steadily increasing. A musicianly director, alto, tenor and bass cannot be expected to spend toilsome and precious minutes going over and over a passage which they read at sight in order that the soprano with the beautiful voice, who stumbles repeatedly in her reading, may learn her part. But it may be replied, "she can always get the music a week ahead, and learn it by heart." Not at all. It is often most inconvenient to furnish all the music for a service at a considerable period in advance; moreover, circum stances sometimes make it imperative to change service selections at very short notice, and what can the unready, stumbling, non-sight-reader do then, poor thing? Besides, the ability to read music readily increases confidence, gives surety in delivery, and contributes materially to the effectiveness of the singer. This power is worth far more than the

churches that the salaries are apt to be worth while.

the candidate nor to the committee. Nervousness

himself justice, whereas, if permitted to continue

to the end of the number, he may regain confidence,

Choice of Pieces.

should be two in number and of contrasted styles.

It is said that Jessie Bartlett Davis, once a well-

known church and (later) opera contralto, obtained

one good church position by her soulful singing of

a hymn to the tune of a simple song, popular many

years ago, and known as "O Genevieve, Sweet Gene-

vieve." The important point is to select trial num-

bers which will give the voice and style of the

singer the most favorable medium possible for their

effective exhibition, and which are of such a char-

acter, musically and poetically, as is likely to com-mend them to the tastes of the members of the

particular committee for whom the candidate is

oratorio selection to the representatives of a congre-

gation which most enjoys simple anthems and

Gospel songs in its regular services. So would it be poor judgment to sing compositions of ele-

mentary content before committees the members of

which are musically cultivated ladies and gentle-

men, accustomed to attending symphony concerts

and high-class choral and vocal performances. It

may be pointed out, however, that almost every-body, whether musically ignorant, or cultivated, en-

joys a simple, tender, genuine melody, associated

with words of poetic worth. It is sometimes diffi-cult for the candidate to obtain information as to

the type of music which most appeals to a com-

mittee, and therefore, in a general way it would

seem best to prepare at least one selection which,

by its simple, attractive melody and familiar and

It may be of assistance to some to name selec-

tions (for the various classes of voices), such as

have been used by successful candidates for choir

positions, or which have, in words and music,

elements likely to make them effective with com-

of worthy sacred solos, including standard numbers

from the cantatas and oratorios. The design has

been, however, to set forth a carefully selected list

of pieces which, in the writer's judgment, are

particularly well adapted for the purpose in view.

This will explain the absence of some well-known

songs, and numbers from the oratorios which, though most acceptable in themselves, are perhaps

list is very far from exhaustive, and some might

question the value of this or that selection. Never-

theless it is hoped that such a list will be of service

to at least some who are seeking help in this

Of the more simple tender songs for soprano,

There is an hour of hallowed peacy—Chenery, "Therr is an hour of hallowed peacy—Chenery, "Therr is with me, oh nor partners, and "therr is the carries, there is a last mean set of the set "After with God-J. B. Abbett "There is a last mine set hat see—Crowninshield. Just for today—Two Abbett," "There is a last mine set hat see—Crowninshield. Just for today—Two Abbett, "There is a last mean set of the set set of the set of the

not fully adapted for the use of candidates.

direction.

mezzo-soprano and tenor:

It would be easy to present a long list

beloved text, makes a direct appeal to the heart.

inging. It would obviously be unwise to offer an

As to the choice of pieces for the trial, these

and be able to show what is in him.

may, at the beginning, prevent the singer from doing

For the same voices, the following songs of a pains and time it takes to acquire it, and no singer who hopes to attain a good position in church work should neglect the subject. There is now available good grade, tuneful and having good texts, are also a goodly number of vocalists who are good musicians ready readers of notation, and who phrase with intelligence and interpret the meaning of the words and music in their singing. The poor reader, the non-musician who sings tones, from note to note, no matter how beautiful the voice, has little chance of success in competition with them, especially in churches where the director is in-

"The King of Love My Shepherd in-F. F. Bullard. "Sim of my Soul-L. Carey." Wardhen, in Thy mysterious Presence-C. P. Scott. "Wardhen, in Thy mysterious Presence-C. P. Scott. Lower State State State State State State State Lower State State State State State State "God Anali wipe away all tears-J. F. Field. "God Anali wipe away all tears-J. F. Field. "God Anali wipe away all tears-J. F. Field. "God State State-Clear France." "Rejoles in the Lord-Shackies. "Lead Kindly Light-Sheperd. "God Anale-Shepperd. I heard the roles of Jeaus my-Harthon." I Heard the voice of Jeaus my-Harthon. "I Heard the voice of Jeaus my-Harthon." I heard the roles of Jeaus my-Harthon. "Shore is a Caree Hill for away-Gound." fluential with the music committee, and the class of music used is of the best. And it is in such Wherever possible the candidate should arrange to sing two numbers. This will give him an opportunity to exhibit more fully the qualities of his voice and his power of interpretation. Certainly he should insist upon being allowed to sing a number right through. Some directors and committees have a habit of stopping a candidate after he has sung but a part of a selection. This is fair neither to

For the same voices, songs of a high grade, including numbers from cantatas and oratorios:

THE ETUDE

Hark, Hark My Soul-Chadwick \*Repentir--Gounod \*Fear Not Xe, O Israel--D, Buck. Cry alond, spare not (Isalah)--W. Patten. Turn Thee unto and ERI)--Costa. I will extol Thee (EII)--Costa. Be thou faithful anto death (St. Panl)--Mendelssohn

I will iav me down in peace (Triumph of David)-D

ick. How long, O Lord, wilt thou forget me (Trinmph of vid)—D. Buck (tenor). If with all your hearts (Elijah)—Mendelssohn. My hope is in the Everlasting (Danghter of Jairus)—

any more is in the twentaking (Dangatei of Suffas) there of southern hreeze (Rehekah) — Barnby (tenor). My sout is athirst for God (Holy City)—Gaul (tenor). Ile counted all your sorrows (Hymm of Praise)— endelssohn (tenor). The Lord is my Shepherd (Rose of Sharon)—A. C.

Those numbers in the above list marked with an asterisk may also be had in keys for medium or low voices.

Following is a list of songs of a simple character for alto, baritone or bass;

The Lord is my Shepherd—G. M. Rockwell. All through the hight (Geniy Lord, oh gently lead s)—Old Weish melody. "Thou art near—A. J. Holden. Upheld—E. S. Hosmer. D. Love Divine—A. J. Holden. The Shadows of the Evening Hours—F. G. Rathbun,

Songs of a good grade:

The hills of God (baritone)—G. B. Nevin. At last—Liddle. Blest are the pure in heart—B. Hnhn.

Songs of a high grade and selections from cantatas and oratorios:

Buck (alto). O God have mercy (St. Paui)—Mendelssohn (bass). Lord, God of Abraham (Elljah)—Mendelssohn (harl

Anon with a state of the second state of the s

Speak the Words Distinctly.

When actually singing before a committee the candidate will do well to remember that to most people a song is worth nothing if the words are not intelligible. As a matter of fact very few people are good listeners. Most auditors fail to concentrate their minds upon the words, and then blame the singer because they cannot understand what is sung. The singer, however, cannot change this condition, and so must take extra pains to meet it by paying great attention to the matter of distinctness of enunciation and articulation. Take care of the consonants, and the final consonants in particular. Something can be done, too, by choosing at least one number which has for a text a well-known hymn, for in that case it will be comparatively easy

before a committee it is usually well to first consult with the organist or choir director—the responsible musical head of the church choir organization. At the same time it is not always best to depend en-

tirely upon the information obtained from this official as to whether there is or is not a vacancy, or a trial of singers in view. He is not always himself fully posted as to the status of affairs or the ntions of the church authorities. Sometimes he is designedly uncommunicative. The information as to present or possible vacancies obtained from him had better be supplemented by that to be obtained from the chairman of the music committee. Even then the enquirer cannot always be certain that he has all the information in the case, or that what he has been told is the condition of affairs will be the condition two hours later. It is astonishing how little some musical directors and music committee shairman and members know about what is really going on in connection with church choir changes. At times their statements vary so widely as to arouse the suspicion that some of them at least are either ignorant of the facts, or, to put it mildly, ex-Many ceedingly "diplomatic" in their methods. church music committees do business in a businesslike, above-board, courteous way. Others make as much mystery and fuss about their doings as though they were managing the affairs of some great nation

according to the principles of the old school of diplomacy. Candidates will do well to take nothing for granted in connection with statements and rumors concerning vacancies in church choirs. Prove all things. It is usually unwise to sing for a committee in a small room, as the studio of an organist, or the ordinary small office of a musical agent. The conditions are apt to be unfavorable. There is not space for the voice to show its real quality, and there is only the thin tone of a piano, instead of the

solidity of the church organ, for the accompani-Even when it seems to be absolutely unments. avoidable to have a preliminary hearing in a studio or office, it is well to urge strongly another hearing in the church before a decision is arrived at.

If possible, the committee should be persuaded to allow the candidates at the church to sing before the committee without other candidates being At the present time it is the custom with some churches to have a sort of "round-up" of singers who are candidating, and singer after singer is obliged to walk up to the choir loft and make her trial before a crowd of competitors. Such con-ditions are unfair to the candidates. They do not obtain at the Sunday service, and for this reason they are also unfair to the committee, for under such a state of affairs it is not the best singer, but often the candidate with the most "nerve" who makes the best record.

When the singer is actually "on trial" much will depend upon his manner. Timidity and uncertainty create a bad impression, and undue self-assertive-ness is also undesirable. A simple, natural, pleasant, quietly confident manner, having its root in kindness of disposition, knowledge of attainment, and personal and artistic sincerity, will go far to prepossess a committee in a candidate's favor. There must be, while singing, animation, but waving and swaying about, mouthing, grimacing, lifting the eyebrows at "expressive" high tones, "staginess" in the choir loft, are offensive to persons of good taste.

A favorable verdict having been obtained, the singer should see to it that his contract is reduced to writing, and signed by the responsible parties. It should state the beginning and length of term of office: the salary, and when to be paid; what it is to cover, that is to say, whether the singer is to be paid by the service, the Sunday, the month or the year; how many services and rehearsals per week are required; whether the contract is terminable on notice or without. It is of course understood that the sensible church soloist is willing to give extra time to rehearsals for special occasions, but if the contract is made to be specific, then whatever is done in addition to the requirements thereof stands upon the basis of mutual good will, and there is no chance for a misunderstanding. The candidate should take no one's verbal promise as to any business matter in connection with his choir engagement. What is put into writing, there can be little doubt or misunderstanding about. What is "under-stood" upon merely verbal arrangement is very often later seriously "misunderstood" by one or both parties to the contract.

WHAT the fingers produce is hollow workmanshin. but the tonal message transmitted through the mind and soul of those for whom the message was in tended, and is remembered long after the body has ceased to exist .- Schumann.

Defend us, O Lord-J. W. Metcalfe. I do not ask, O Lord-C. G. Spross, Invocation (Jossi)-W. Berwald-Roveky, Behold the Master passeth Ry-W, G. Hammond, Zion (Jass)-B. Hubn. Turn ye even to Me-F. F. Harker. The Jirkin's Luilahy (Coming of the King)-D.

ne). Thou Wiit Keep hlm in perfect peace (Isalah)-W.

for the most careless or unskilful listener on the committee to "hear" the words.

When a singer is seeking an opportunity to sing



### 160

### Piano Lessons by Great Masters By EDWARD BURLINGAME HILL 11.

### Mendelssohn and Schumann

It is well-nigh impossible to confine development in musical art entirely to commanding geniuses. Consequently before considering the first composers of the Romantic epoch it will be necessary to pause a moment to characterize the work of three pianist composers of less than first rank, who, nevertheless, have made important contributions in the furtherance of piano technique, especially from the tech-nical standpoint. These are Muzio Clementi (1752-1832). John Babtist Cramer (1771-1858), and Ignaz Moscheles (1794-1870). Clementi, at one time the rival of Mozart, lived until five years after the death of Beethoven, although Mozart despised him for his mechanical style and absence of expressive feeling.

Clementi has left a monumental educational work in his "Gradus ad Parnassun," in two volumes, a series of too studies and pieces covering every style of piano playing. From the technical standpoint this practical treatise is much in advance of Mozart: it still possesses much educational value, although the musical interest is very unequal. Nevertheless it extended the range of piano playing very definitely and must always he taken into account in the progress of the technical side. While Cramer aspired to be a composer of serious works, he remains, like his teacher Clementi the author of eighty-four studies which have had an educational vogue second only to the "Gradus." If many of these are almost valueless musically, at least fifty are worthy to enter into the permanent repertory of educational works. In a like manner Ignaz Moscheles, a remarkable classic pianist, has composed a long list of works in all forms-symphonies overtures, concertos, sonatas, etc.-but with the possible exception of his G minor concerto and a few other pieces, his studies, Op. 70 and 95, are the most significant of his productions, and those which survive on account of their educational significance. Becoming fully conversant as a young man with the works of Beethoven, he manifested no little sympathy with the romantic school, and thus formed a connecting link of unique interest.

If the sonatas, concertos and concert piece of Carl Maria von Weber (1786-1826) are, to a certain extent, an indubitable stepping-stone between Beethoven and the composers treated in this article, his more important service to opera, especially in its influence on Wagner, has somewhat overshadowed the worth of his piano music. Nevertheless his work will receive further mention in a succeeding paper. Mendelssohn.

If Mendelssohn was, first of all, a composer, he has played a by no means negligible part in the furtherance of piano playing: Precocious in his talent, he received early and thorough training, such as few composers have had. He was not a virtuoso in the ordinary sense, yet the testimony of many as to his qualities as a performer are virtually unanimous. 'My recollections of Mendelssohn's playing," said Madame Schumann, are among the most delightful things in my artistic life. It was to me a shining ideal, full of genius and life, united with technical perfection. \* \* \* It never occurred to me to compare him with virtuosi. Of mere effects of performance he knew nothing-he was always the great musician, and in hearing him one forgot the player, and only revelled in the full enjoyment of the music. In early days he had acquired perfection of technique; but latterly, as he often told me, he hardly ever practiced, and yet he surpassed every

"Mendelssohn's playing," says Hiller, "was to him what flying is to a bird. \* \* \* He played the plane because it was his nature. He possessed great skill, certainty, power and rapidity of execution, a lovely full tone-all, in fact, that a virtuoso could desire, but these qualities were forgotten while he was playing, and one almost overlooked even those more spiritual gifts which we call fire, invention, soul, apprehension, etc. When he sat down to the instrument music streamed from him with all the fullness of his inborn genius-he was a centaur, and his horse was the piano. What he played, how he played it, and that he was the player, all were equally

rivetting, and it was impossible to separate the execution, the music and the executant." The late Dr. Joachim said: "His playing was ex-

traordinarily full of fire which could hardly be controlled, and yet was controlled, and combined with the greatest delicacy." A pupil of his says: "Though lightness of touch, and a delicious liquid pearliness of tone were prominent characteristics, yet his power in fortes was immense." Another pupil, Mr. Otto Goldschmidt, describes his technique more in detail. "His mechanism was extremely subtle, and developed with the lightest of wrists (never from the arm); he, therefore, never strained the instrument or hammered. His chord-playing was beautiful, and based on a special theory of his own. His use of the pedal was very sparing, clearly defined, and, therefore, effective; his phrasing beautifully clear." Sir George Grove says that "his adherence to his author's meaning, and to the indications given in the music was absolute. Strict time was one of his hobbies. \* \* \* In playing, however, he never himself interpolated a *ritardando* or suffered it in anyone else."

From the foregoing accounts of Mendelssohn's playing it is easy to construct his personality as a performer, and to imagine the traits which he would have exhibited as a teacher. There are few instances in which he has given specific opinions or advice in relation to performance. An assiduous and indefatigable letter-writer, he has touched upon all subjects in them connected with his musical experience. He has recounted the personages whom he met, his trials as a conductor, his opinions on various musi-cal works, but little of an analytic or pedagogic nature. He has given admirable sketches of the cities and countries he visited, he described scenes with vivid details; his letters sparkle with wit and iollity: but one searches almost in vain for direct hints which might be of use to the teacher. A few brief quotations will suffice to show the drift of his re-marks on piano playing. "But why should I be forced to listen for the thirtieth time to all sorts of variations by Herz?\* They cause me less pleasure than rope-dancers or acrobats. In their case we have at least the barbarous excitement of fearing that they may break their necks, and of seeing that, nevertheless, they escape doing 50. But those who perform feats of agility on the piano do not even endanger their lives, but only our ears. In such I take no interest. I wish I could escape the annovance of being obliged to hear that the public demands this style; I also form one of the public, and I demand the exact reverse." This illustrates Mendelssohn's entire absorption in musical sentiment to the exclusion of mere virtuosity, a trait which is borne out by all who heard him play.

Hiller and Chopin journeyed from Paris to a music festival where a trio by Mendelssohn was performed. After describing their meeting, he goes on: "And, of course, next morning we betook ourselves to the plano, where I had the greatest enjoyment. They (Hiller and Chopin) have both improved much in execution, and as a pianist Chopin. - now one of the very first of all. He produces new effects like Paganini on his violin and accomplishes wonderful passages, such as no one could have formerly thought racticable. \* \* \* Both, however, rather toil in the Parisian spasmodic and impassioned style, too often losing sight of time and sobriety, and of true music; I, again, do so perhaps too little." Here we find the classic instinct revolting against the inevi-table approach of the Romantic school. It is difficult find any specific advice on technical matters in Mendelssohn's letters. Almost the sole recommin-dation to be met with is where he wrote to a prospective pupil "not to fail in studying Cramer's exer-cises assiduously and thoroughly." Perhaps the best explanation of this noticeable omission lies in the fact that he himself acquired a remarkable technical facility so early in life that he was inclined to over look the means by which it was obtained.

\*A trivial but fertile composer of variations written almost exclusively for showing off facile brilliancy.

Yet that he was sensible of the difficulty of attaining proper interpretation of exalted music can be in-ferred from a letter narrating a visit to Dorothea von Ertmann (in earlier life a friend of Beethoven) when he played to her Beethoven's B flat trio, Op. 97. "As I reached the end of the adagio. \* \* \* she exclaimed, 'it is too expressive to be played,' and that is really true of the passage." His unreceptive attitude towards the rapid development of the romantic composers may be judged by the following: "A book of Mazurkas by Chopin and a few new pieces of his are so mannered that they are hard to stand." A year or more later he wrote: "I find that at my age my fingers require to practice most carefully the exercises of former years in order to keep pace with the times. I can manage to preserve them pli able and elastic, but I cannot make them any longer than they are; and that is just the road that moder pianists like Chopin, Thalberg, etc., have taken in order to develop their technique." This refers undoubtedly to the wide stretches and complicated arpeggios which the romantic composers introduced so frequently into their works.

To sum up, Mendelssohn was the cultivated musician of steadily classic instincts, in spite of the imnetus he gave to the development of romantic music. As a pianist, he stood for scrupulous adherence to the composer's intentions, strict tempo, finished phrasing, beauty of tone, careful use of the pedals, and above all, to present the fullness of the sentiment and spirit of the music rather than to seek display of technical attainments. His dominant regard for true interpretation must stand for especial consideration to-day, when development of technique threatens to overpower the real essence of the music itself Herein consists the chief example of his pure and noble attitude towards music, and the greatest lesson to be learned from his constant efforts in this direction.

#### Schumann.

If possible, Schumann has even less specific advice of a technical nature to give than Mendelssohn, and yet the influence of his example and taste is very palpable. As a young boy, he very nearly became a pupil of Carl Maria von Weber; when he was nine he heard Ignaz Moscheles play. This remarkable pianist affected him greatly, and Schumann's first ublished work showed that he had assimilated Moscheles' style to a certain extent. Though ostensibly a law student, Schumann was passionately devoted to the piano, practicing while at the University of Heidelberg as much as seven hours a day. He played with more than ordinary success at a concert, there was even a project for his becoming a traveling virtuoso, but an accident, unfortunate and seemingly irremediable, was actually the most beneicial event in his career. In his efforts to acquire technique he strained a finger so badly as virtually to cripple it and also the whole hand. Thus Schumann turned to composing and also to criticism. He often said that as a composer he was most influenced by Sebastian Bach and the novelist, Jean Paul; for one revealed to him the depth of sentiment which music can reveal, while Jean Paul stimulated his imagination, and even directly provoked musical ideas. In writing of his theoretical studies, he says: 'Otherwise Sebastian Bach's well-tempered clavichord is my grammar, and is certainly the best. I have taken the fugues one by one, and dissected them to their minutest parts. The advantage of this is great, and seems to have a strengthening moral effect upon one's whole system, for Bach was a thorough man all over, and his works seem written fo-If his career as a pianist was rudely in terrupted, he had gone far enough to reflect upon the essential qualities of piano-playing, as the follow-ing extract from a letter will show: "Without overestimating my own abilities, I feel modestly conscious of my superiority over all the other Heidelberg pianists. You have no idea how carelessly and roughly they play, and of the noisiness, slapdash and terrible feebleness of their style. They have no notion of cultivating 'touch' and of bringing a fine tone out of the instrument; and as to regular practice, finger exercises and scales, they don't seem even to have heard of anything of the kind. The other day one of them played me the A minor concerto (probably Hummel's). He performed it very correctly and without mistakes, keeping a sort of rhythmical march-time, and I could conscientiously praise him. But when I played it to him he had to admit that, though his rendering was quite as correct as mine, yet, somehow, I made the whole thing sound different; and then, how in the world did I get such a violin-like tone, etc.? I looked at him with a smile,

put Herz's finger exercises before him, and told him to play one every day for a week, and then come and try the concerto again. This he did, and in due time came back enchanted and delighted, and called me his good genius, because my advice had helped him so much

This shows how early Schumann felt the importance of a good tone production, and of proper gym-nastic cultivation. As a critic, on the other hand, he exercised a remarkable influence in his paper, the Neue Zeitscrift für Musik, which is still active to-day. At the time of its foundation criticism was in a bad way; there were no standards worth mentioning, and little courage to express anything positive. It was a long step forward to say, as Schumann did in the preliminary notice in the first number: "The day of reciprocal compliments is gradually dying out, and we must confess that we shall do nothing toward reviving it. The critic who dares not attack what is bad is but a half-hearted supporter of what is good." One has only to look over Schumann's criticisms of Chopin's piano music, of Liszt as a pianist, of Mendelssohn, of Hector Berlioz's Fantastic Symphony, of Schubert's C major symphony, and countless other pages to have instantly revealed the critic's lofty and unimpeachable standards, his cordial appreciation of inspiration and poetic ideals, his warm welcoming to artistic honesty. He was always ready to turn to music which was written with sincere earnestness, but he was scathing in his condemnation of those who frittered away their talent, or who deliberately chose a superficial course. Schumann was not the classicist that Mendelssohn was, but he had a larger and warmer heart; he was broad in his views, yet unflinching in his standards. There is ample lesson to-day to be learned from the artistic probity of both, but the generous impulsive imaginative Schumann must make an especial appeal. It were well for this age if it scorned mere exhibition of technique as he did; if it were as alive to sentiment and poetry as he was. That he was intensely human, as the following extract written to one in discouragement will "Cast your sorrows behind you, and sublime, show: peaceful figures will grow out of them and smile at you. Thus did Deucalion and Pyrrha throw stones behind them, and splendid Greeks rose up from them. I often tell myself that."

#### IMPORTANT EVENTS IN MUSICAL HISTORY.

BY DANIEL BLOOMFIELD.

(Previous instalments of this valuable chronology will be found in the December, January and Febru-ary issues of THE ETUDE. They will eventually be published in book form). A D

1760-Maria Luigi S. Cherubini b. Florence, Italy, Sept. 14. The man who in Beethoven's estimation was the greatest musician in the world. He was a teacher, composer and theorist. Piccini's "La Buona Figliuola" produced

- Feb o. Celebrated pianist and composer. Haydn enters the service of Prince Esterhazy. 1783-Johann Adolphe Hasse d. Venice, Dec. 16. The Catch Club of England organized. Pierre Gaveaux h Zeziers Composer
- 1763-Etienne Henri Mehul b. Givet, Ardennes, France, June 22. Famous opera composer. Adelbert Gyrowetz b. Budweis, Bohemia, Feb. 19. Talented symphonist, and for twentyseven years musical director of the Court
- known.
- ianist of note. 1766-Rudolphe Kreutzer b. Versailles, Nov. 16. Great violinist and the friend of Beethoven. 1767—Gluck's "Alceste" produced in Vienna. Nicolo Porpora d. Naples, in February
- Thomas Attwood b. London. Composer and
- 1768-J. J. Rousseau's "Dictionary of Music" published.
- 1770-Ludwig van Beethoven b. Bonn, Dec. 16. The 1787 greatest musician of all ages. "The New England Psalm Singer, or American Chorister" published by William Billings
  - of Boston. Johann C. H. Rinck b. Elgersburg, Thuringia,

### THE ETUDE

Feb. 18. Famous organist. Wrote the "Practical Organ School." Giuseppe Tartini d. Padua, Feb. 16. -John Baptist Cramer b. Mannheim, Feb. 24.

Pianist and composer of "Method for Pianoforte" and a number of excellent studies. Pierre Baillot b. Passy, near Paris, Oct. I. Author of a celebrated instruction book for

Ferdinand Paer b. Parma, June I. Opera composer and conductor 1773-Charles S. Catel b. L'Aigle, Orne, France,

- June 10. Great theorist and teacher. Firm of John Broadwood Sons, piano makers, founded London
- 1774-Gasparo L. P. Spontini b. Majolati, Ancona, Italy, Nov. 14. Famous opera composer. Wenzel Tomaschek b. Skutsch, Bohemia, April 17. Well known composer. Pierre Rode b. Bordeaux. Great violinist. Gluck's "Iphigenie en Aulide" produced in

Niccolo Jommelli d. Naples, Aug. 28.

- 1775-Guiseppe Baini b. Rome. Famous historian, composer and singer. Francois Adrian Boieldieu b. Rouen, France,
  - Dec. 16. Noted composer of opera. Johann Anton Andre b. Offenbach, France, 1792 Oct. 6. Composer and theorist.
- 1776-The first volume of Burney's "History of Music" published. 1777-Gluck's "Armide" produced in Paris.
  - The first French piano made by Erard. Ludwig Berger b. Berlin, April 18. Noted
- 1778-Johann Nepomuk Hummel b. Pressburg, Nov. 14. Great planist and friend of Beethoven. Dr. Thomas A. Arne d. London, March 5.
- 1779-Angelica Catalani b. Sinigaglia, Italy, October. Noted soprano 1780 (?)-The Damper Pedal of the piano invented.
- Franz Clement b. Vienna. Noted violinist. 1781—Mozart's "Idomeneo" produced at Munich. Anton Diabelli b. Mattsee, near Salzburg, Sept. 6. Composer and music publisher. Francois A. Habeneck b. Meziers, France, Iune I. Violinist and conductor. He introduced Beethoven's symphonies into France. Gewandhaus Concert Hall, Leipsic, opened,

Vincent Novello b. London, Sept. 6. Com-poser, organist. Founded house of Novello, Ewer & Co. 1782-"Die Entführung aus dem Serail," by Mozart,

produced. Carlo Farinelli d. Bologna, July 15. John Field b. Dublin, July 16. Pianist and inventor of the "nocturne" form.

Niccolo Paganini b. Genoa. The greatest violinist the world has known. Conradin Kreutzer b. Baden, Nov. 22. Opera

Daniel Francois Auber b. Caen, Normandy,

Jan. 20. Famous opera writer. P. A. D. B. Metastasio d. Vienna, April 12.

Gaetano Caffarelli d. Naples. 1784-Ludwig Spohr b. Brunswick, April 25, Fa--Ludwig Spohr D. Brunswick, April 25. Fa-mous composer and violinist. Francois Joseph Fetis b. Mons, Belgium, March 25. One of the greatest musical historians and writers. Wilhelm Friedemann Bach d. Berlin, July 1. The Double-bassoon first used in the orches-tra, in England, at the Händel Centenary

Giovanni Battista Martini d. Bologna, Aug. 3 Ferdinand Ries b. Bonn, Nov. 29. Pianist and composer. Pupil of Beethoven. 1786-Henri Lemoine b. Paris, Oct. 21. Theorist

and composer. Mozart's "Marriage of Figaro" produced. Carl Maria von Weber b. Eutin, Oldenburg, Dec. 18. Founder of the Romantic School. Frederick Kuhlau b. Hanover, Sept. 11. Opera composer; wrote also for violin and piano. Sir Henry R. Bishop b. London, Nov. 18. Composer of "Home, Sweet Home," and many

Antonio M. G. Sacchini d. Paris, Oct. 8. -Christopher Willibald von Gluck d. Vienna,

Nov. 15. Mozart's "Don Giovanni" produced. Leopold Mozart d. Salzburg, May 28 Tobias Haslinger b. Zell, March I. Composer and music dealer.

London Glee Club formed. Ignatius Fiorillo d. near Kassel, in June. 1788—Frederick Kalkbrenner b. Berlin, Famous

pianist and composer Carl Philipp Emanuel Bach d. Hamburg, Dec. 14. Mozart wrote his "Jupiter" symphony. Giulio Marco Bordogni b. Bergamo, Italy.

Famous operatic tenor. 1780-Volume three of Burney's "History of Music" published. (This volume completes the his-

Friedrich Ernst Fesca b. Magdeburg, Feb. 15.

Composer. 1700—Mozart's "Cosi fan Tutti" produced in Vienna Niccolo Vaccai b. Tolentino. Celebrated vocal

Carl J. Lipinski b. Poland, Nov. 4. Violinist. 1791-Mozart's "Magic Flute" and "Requiem" produced.

Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart d. Vienna, Dec. 5. London visited by Haydn. Giacomo Meyerbeer b. Berlin, Sept. 5, French

operatic history ends with him. Ferdinand Herold b. Paris, Jan. 28. Opera

Carl Czerny b. Vienna, Feb. 21. Prolific writer of piano studies. Pupil of Beethoven. -Dr. Lowell Mason b. Boston, Jan. 24. Com-poser, writer and teacher. He introduced singing into the public schools of America. Gioachino Rossini b. Pesaro, Italy, Feb. 29.

Celebrated opera composer. Rouget de Lisle composes the "Marseillaise"

on April 24. Moritz Hauptmann b. Dresden. Great theorist

and composer Johann Andreas Stein d. Augsburg. Feb. 29.

1793—Pietro Nardini d. Florence, Italy, May 7. 1794—Theobald Boehm b. Bavaria, Flutist and inventor of a system of fingering wood-wind instruments (flute, oboe, clarinet, bassoon,

Luigi Lablache b. Naples, Famous bass singer.

Ignaz Moscheles b. Prague. Wrote fine studies for the piano, and was famous for his wonderful abilities as improviser.

1795-Beethoven published his Opus 1

The Paris Conservatoire established Aug. 3. Giovanni Battista Rubini b. Italy. Celebrated

Heinrich Marschner b. Saxony, Aug. 16. Opera composer.

George Benda d. (?) 1796—Anton Schindler b. Germany. Biographer of

Auguste Mathieu Panseron b. Paris. Com-

poser of many voice works, Johann Carl G. Loewe b. Germany. Orig-inator of the "Ballad" form in music.

1707-Heinrich Wohlfahrt b. Kossnitz. Piano teacher and composer

Johann C. Lobe b. Weimar. Writer on music and a composer. v. Francesco S. Mercadante b. Altamura.

Italian opera composer. Franz Peter Schubert b. Vienna. The greatest melody writer of all times.

Gaetano Donizetti b. Bergamo, Nov. 20.

Operatic writer.

fchul's "Medee" produced. 1798-Henri Bertini b. London. Writer of piano

The first number of the "Allegemeine Musikal-

ische Zeitung" appeared. Jonas Chickering b. United States, Piano

1700-Francois E. Halevy b. Paris, May 27, Opera

Adolf Bernard Marx b. Halle. Eminent theor-

1800-Haydn's "Creation" produced in London on

March 28. Carl F. C. Tasch d. Berlin, Aug. 3.

Beethoven wrote his first symphony and "The Mount of Olives."

Pierre Gavinies d. Paris.

Ludwig R. von Kochel b. Stein. Celebrated for his catalogue of Mozart's works.

REFUSE to allow the world to form your opin-ions for you. Fight for freedom of judgment. Express what you honestly feel. Dare to lead, and others will not dare not to follow .- Arthur Farwell.

1761-Johann Ludwig Dussek b. Caslav, Bohemia, 1762-Gluck's "Orfeo" first produced in Vienna. Theatre, Vienna.

Domenico Dragonetti b. Venice, April 7. The greatest double-bass player the world has

1764-Pietro Locatelli d. Amsterdam. Jean Phillipe Rameau d. Paris, Sept. 12. 1765—Daniel Steibelt b. Berlin, Composer and

### ANECDOTES OF GREAT MUSICIANS.

Rossini's memory was anything but retentive, especially in respect to the names of persons intro-duced to him. This forgetfulness was frequently the cause of much merriment whenever Rossini was among company. One day he met Bishop, the English composer. Rossini knew the face well enough and at once greeted him, "Ahl my dear Mr.——" for the life of him he could get no further, Mr.——" for the life of him he could get no further, but to convince him that he had not forgotten him, Rossini began whistling Bishop's glee, "When the wind blows," a compliment which "the English Mozart"—as Bishop has been called—recognized quite as readily as he would have done had his less musical surname been mentioned.

The widow of Mozart has given to the world many interesting details respecting her illustrious husband. Years after Mozart had died, and when the celebrated Constance Weber had been widowed for the second time, she was visited by an English ady and her husband-an eminent musician-both of whom were anxious to converse with the widow of the great master. Notwithstanding the years that had passed, Madame Nyssen's enthusiasm for her first husband was far from extinguished. She was much affected at the regard which the visitors showed for his memory, and willingly entered into conversation about him. "Mozart," she said, "loved all the arts and pos-

sessed a taste for most of them. He could draw, and was an excellent dancer. He was generally cheerful and in good humor; rarely melancholy, though sometimes pensive. Indeed," continued she, "he was an angel, and is one in heaven now." He played the organ delightfully as well as the pianoforte, but he seldom touched this last instrument in company unless there were present those who could appreciate him. He would, however, often extemporize upon it when alone with her. "Mozart's voice," she said "was a light tenor; his speaking tone gentle, unless when directing music; that then he became loud and energetic—would even stamp with his feet and might be heard at a considerable distance. His hands were very small and delicate. His favorite amusements were bowls and billiards," The widow lady also hinted to the visitors that it was Mozart's highest ambition to have composed an oratorio in the style of the "Messiah" and "Israel in Egypt," In fact, he intended to have set to work upon an oratorio immediately after the "Requiem;" but, alas1 ere he could crown his fame with such a work, he was taken from the scene of his labors and successes -such as these latter were, during his lifetime,

Encores are a positive puisance and one which concert conductors ought to put down, or at least lessen. Upon the strength of an advertised programme, a seat at a concert is taken, but instead of the programme being carried out, through this intolerable encore system a third of it is not unfrequently omitted. This is especially the case in benefit concerts and the fashionable miscellaneous concerts which begin at two o'clock in the afternoon and end at about six with the programme anything but exhausted. From the singers' point of view, too, the habit is as unreasonable as it is cruel. No singers of established reputation desire to be told that they know how to, or that they do, sing; nor is it reasonable to suppose that when they are paid for singing certain songs, or for sustaining a part in an oratorio or opera, that they, any more than a "hewer of wood," care to do the work twice over for the same remuneration; a consideration quite apart from the one of wear and tear to the voice. To turn to another branch; why, we ask, should Herr Kreisler be compelled to submit to a repetition of say a Chaconne of Bach's or Tartini's "Trillo del Diavolo" after he has once performed either composition faultlessly, and as no other living being can play it? Does he need no more consideration than an express locomotive that can go on so long as the steam is up? We hope that the public will soon grow more considerate and more artistic; that it will learn to accept a simple bow as a sufficient acknowledgment for whatever applause it has to bestow: that it will learn to restrain its applause till the right moment, and not come crashing in upon some touching refrain of a song, or at those cherished points which a violinist loves to finish-the cadences. Then again, why should boisterous outbreaks, such, alasl as one too often meets with, be allowed to mar the grand and

THE ETUDE

to celebrate. While Beethoven was engaged upon oratorio as the "Messiah" should inspire within every listener? To give an instance, there is that sublime contralto melody "He was despised." What can be more inappropriate than a burst of applause after the rendering of those words1

Audiences should be more discriminative, or some day we shall have Beethoven's symphonies or com-plete operas repeated. There was once an *encore* of a whole opera, but let us hope that, bad as our present system is, it will never drift into this sort of thing. The incident referred to occurred to Cimarosa's "Il Matrimonio Segreto," when it was first performed before the Emperor Joseph of Austria. The monarch was delighted with the opera, and for their excellent performance rewarded the singers with a magnificent banquet. When it was over, the Emperor's admiration was as enthusiastic as ever. The iberal wines, too, had pleased the singers, and eventually one and all went back with the Emperor to the theatre and performed the entire opera again. Fatiguing no doubt, but really far more rational than call for a repetition of pieces in the middle of an opera; thus spoiling the stage illusion, fatiguing the singer, lengthening the performance, or breaking the thread of the composer's ideas.

It is a popular fallacy that talent is all that is needed to reach to eminence as a musician. Indomitable perseverance must be there, however, or the genius will soon die out. Was not Handel possessed of genius, yet in his case was genius made an excuse for idleness? and did he not wear the keys of his Rucker harpsichord like the bowl of a spoon with his incessant practicing? Again, coolness and selfpossession, and unfailing readiness of resource are very necessary qualities, which one's recollections but too painfully declare to be exceptional, rather than general. How many singers, organists, conductors, etc., have lost all chance of success from peculiarities of nervousness, and want of self-control, when emergencies have arisen? The breaking of a string, the loss of a piece of music, the absence of a first hand, the incompetence of a singer, are among the every-day causes of such emergencies; but what can be done against such a plague of accidents and mishaps, by a truly thorough artist, was shown on one occasion by Mendelssohn. His reserve power was marvelous, and on some occasions underwent tests which surprised even those most intimate with the master. During the Birmingham Festival of 1846 there was a "miscellaneous selection," and after the concert had commenced it was disovered that the orchestral parts of a certain recitative were not to be found. The difficulty was serious. A search was made, but all to no purpose, Suddenly Mendelssohn saw a way out of the maze. He snatched up some music paper, ran off to an adjoining room, and there, whilst the band was fast tting through the earlier pieces of the programme. Mendelssohn composed a new recitative, wrote out the band parts and the conductor's score, just in time for the piece to come in at the place set down or

the programme. The band played it at sight, so well, that the public knew nothing of the threatened contretembs.

Servants are very well in their way, but who has not at times been driven well-nigh mad throughlet us call them the good intentions-of some housemaid or maid-of-all-work, who, in her "clearing up" and putting things straight," as she is pleased to term her labors, either consigns some precious treasure to a place where it is beyond discovery, or else stores it in some "safe" place; where indeed it is so "safe" that it can hardly be found, either by her or by its owner? Such servants, alas! are far from few. and such a state suggests the necessity of some sort of house or institution in which servants shall be made thoroughly au fait with their duties, for they were apparently never much better in this respect than they now are: at any rate we know that the unfortunate Beethoven was troubled with a slattern who certainly did not belie the general reputation attached to servants of modern times. This "little lady" formed a part of Beethoven's household during the time that the master was working at the Mass in D, that stupendous work which Beethoven com-menced in 1819 for the celebration of the appointment of his friend, the Archduke Rudolph, as Archbishop of Olmutz, and which should have been completed by the following year. Beethoven, however, became so engrossed with his work and increased its proportions so much that it was not finished until religious impression which a performance of such an some two years after the event which it was intended

of his pages were missing. "Where on earth could they be?" he asked himself and the servant too; but the problem remained unsolved. Beethoven, beside himself, spent hours and hours in searching, and so did the servant, but it was all in vain. At last they gave up the task as a useless one, and Beethoven, mad with despair, and pouring the very opposite to blessings upon the head of her whom he believed was the author of the mischief, sat down with the consolation that he must rewrite the missing part. He had no sooner commenced a new Kyrie-for this was the movement that was not to be foundthan some loose sheets of score paper were discovered in the kitchen! Upon examination they proved to be the identical pages that Beethoven so much desired, and which the woman, in her anxiety to be "tidy" and to "keep things straight," had appropriated at some time or other for wrapping up, not only old boots and clothes, but also some superannuated pots and pans that were greasy and black! But there is a little history of another of Beethoven's servants that is worth knowing. As a rule, musicians are very slightly troubled with the business of stables, horses and grooms; and therefore when Fortune does throw a horse in their way, any eccentricities in respect to it are more or less excusable Now Beethoven once had a horse, a very beautiful animal, presented to him by an admirer. For the first few days after its arrival its new owner did what most mortals would. He mounted it and took an airing round the suburbs. Then his strange nature showed itself in respect to the steed. Having ridden it a few times, he completely forgot its existence, making his journeys on foot, or by coach, as if a horse was completely beyond his means. The animal soon found an owner. Beethoven at this period had a sharp-witted manservant, who had been with him for some time (rather a matter for surprise, as Beethoven was a marked man among the menials and lodging-keepers of Vienna, who would not put up with his temper and peculiarities). This servant, finding that his master neither inquired for nor used the horse, took it into his own possession; paid the livery bills, instead of allowing them to go to Beethoven, for fear they should jog his memory about the horse, and as a set-off against all this, used to let out the animal to any one who cared to hire it.

this score, he one day woke up to the fact that some

Were it not for our knowledge of Beethoven's utter carelessness in the affairs of every-day life it would be hard to realize the truth of such a story as this. for admitting the wonderful propensities which articles (in both large and small establishments) seem to have for disappearing, it is very difficult to imagine how a horse could disappear without being missed, that not being the kind of mishap which could exactly be accounted for by the usual reference to the mischievous propensities of "the cat."

#### SLOW PRACTICE.

THE greatest attention should be given to slow practice, as mistakes , bad method, etc., will surely creep in the moment the entire attention is relaxed, and when the speed is increased they are all the more difficult to eliminate. No matter how many weeks or months have been continuously spent on one thing, the practice of the same on the last day should commence at as slow a speed as at first. Every motion should be exaggerated as much as possible; the fingers should be raised to their highest capacity, every motion should also be quick as a flash. As previously explained, slow practice, like a microscope, magnifies the performance many times, and exaggerations are necessary to make the proportions correct. High speed will reduce everything automatically to its proper value. But the ower the speed the greater attention necessary, as bad method, etc., is doubly insidious under these circumstances, and anything bad at one speed will get worse as the speed increases, and the only remedy will be to commence all over again at a speed slower than ever, and eliminate the difficulty. Much work is often wasted by increasing the speed before the practice, as mistakes, bad method, etc., will surely performance is right.-S. R. Spencer.

#### THE profession of the teacher is rising into higher request every day, and has scope in it for the grandest endowments of human faculties and of all useful and fruitful employments may be defined as the usefullest, fruitfullest, and also indispensablest in these days of ours .- Carlule

### REFLECTIONS BY THE WAY.

#### The Conductor

BY FANNIE EDGAR THOMAS.

Who has not seen a robust man, mounted upon a small platform, stick in hand, clawing the air with all his force, bending and beating, jumping, straining and kicking, as though trying to throw arms an legs out of sockets? He does not seem satisfied unless pocket-linings and watch-fob are being made visible to the public behind, as evidence that they are getting the worth of their money. Now that chorus and choir direction is assuming such large place in music work, it may be well for the more modest and sane leaders of ensemble bodies, to examine this frantic strenuousness, and see what in it is best to follow, what to eschew. It is interesting to see that in the normal schools springing up all over the country, for teaching of music in the public schools, there is regular department for "conducting" study. Here most of the "conductors" are women, many of them very young women. The earnest interest amongst them, seeking to reach an efficient place in such work, is most commendable. That much of the custo nary strenuousness of "Great Conductors" is eccentric without being valuable, and that other is valuable without being eccentric, was the result of heated discussion upon this point recently.

Frequently it may be seen, that with all this "effort" no change in force, speed or volume may be remarked amongst the body of players or singers. There is an impression of tremendous useless labor, as when a child flogs an elephant with his toy whip, the brave animal unconscious of his existence Worse yet, often all this energy is in direct opposition to the ideal or sentiment to be expressed. one with the stick comes down upon the air with violence sufficient to break a rock, over a tender passage, and makes straight, tight venomous blows, when gentle curves, pleading idea, or the suave lines of sentiment, underly the notes. There is no con-text between the thought and the exertion, and there is no response to the leadership by those supposed to be led. This condition is the source of fatigue and tedium to the onlooker, and takes, of course, from the general impressiveness. What is the cause of this "inadequacy," this "insufficiency?" In the first place the leader or "conductor" has no

settled "conviction" as to the structural sentiment of the composition. He has a general idea, especially of certain passages. He is guided by certain sym bols of loud and soft, slower and faster, upon the page before him. He, too, has certain memories of how he, or she, has heard the composition given by some one else. And he has a desire either to play it very differently, or very nearly the same, as that memory. But he has no entire "building," dis-tinct and clear, before the intuition; no sense of a beginning, a middle and an end, and the unbreakable union that must exist between those parts. There is a chimney here, and a stoop there, walls and windows and doors more or less to be discovered. But the "building," the poor building, where is it? "possession" of a "subject" as a whole, before the mind's eye, all at once, to be painted as a whole, gives a direction to the musical mentality undreamed f by "conductors" whose "shreds and patches" arc indicated by epileptic, convulsive, spasmodic exer-tions instead of INDICATIONS. This is one cause. Secondly, the leader or conductor has no knowledge of the laws of self-expression. This art is sometimes born, and again must be acquired. Some pcople (as the French for example) have but to magine, to express through the body, the result of that imagination. Others imagine that they are expressing something, when in truth they are representing the very opposite, or something quite ridicu-lous. There is movement, that is all, but not THE movement belonging.

One ignorant of the laws of photography sins in the same way in having his picture taken. He throws himself into a chair "any way" to be "natu-ral," and expects that such pose must be in con-sonance with his imagination. Far from it. Wit-He ness the difference between the "natural" pose of the trained actor, and that of the farmer's boy. Witness the difference between the meaningless "antics" and "gyrations" of X or Y or Z when conducting, and the logically rhythmic correlativeness of the movements of a conductor who literally "reflects" the subject matter of the score (not its notes and

### THE ETUDE

symbols), and whose men before him, are again

reflecting" his conception. To be at his best a conductor, man or woman, of choir or chorus or orchestra, should be free from the score. The conception, if there be one, is inevitably hampered (as is all musical performance) by ignorance, or even half knowledge of the print as its symbol. Freedom to express the intangible picture, however distinct to the musician, is restricted by having the mind and its consequent nose, glued to

the binding of a book. No man or woman can convey the self-unconscious and impressive force of conviction while keep ing the nose glued to the binding of a book. This s as impossible as it would be for a lover to convince his lady-love of his affection while reading the impassioned wording from a gilt-edged "reader.

### THE BUSINESS MAN AND MUSIC.

#### BY E. A. SMITH.

THERE has been much written and said regarding the lack of interest that the average business man has in good music, but the writing has principally been from the standpoint of the musician. Let us carry the analysis still further. The average business man has but little interest in the best that is represented in art; he has but little interest in the best in literature, but he has a general interest in each of them.

What would the symphony orchestras of New York, Boston, Chicago and other cities do were it not for the business men who usually finance these great enterprises by guaranteeing a certain sum, all or part of which they are frequently called

First, the American people are known and recognized as an inventive, manufacturing and commercial nation. In a new country in which the trade is developing in every direction, in which risks are problematic, in which competition is fierce, the business idea predominates, and the business man really has but little time for the arts. Perhaps this is his misfortune. It is often a question of whether he will have more art and less dollars or more dollars and less art, and the average business man feels that he would prefer to live on dollars than starve on art.

The schools are paying more attention to music, drawing and literature, so that the child is forming a taste for these things, and learns more in the first few years of his school life than the average business man of to-day ever new. It is safe to predict that the next generation will advance considerably in the art idea, and in the next century we shall, without doubt, have musicians and national schools that will compare favorably with any in the world.

The business man, therefore, should not be censured or condemned because in his enjoyment of music he prefers that principally which entertains, and which musicians call "trivial," as it takes him from his business cares with the least mental effort. Naturally, musicians wonder why business men have not made a study of music so that they could enjoy such composers as Bach and Beethoven. But why should not the other professions expect that the business man will be able to thoroughly enjoy and comprehend the paintings of Corelli, Murillo and others? A man cannot know every-thing, and while musicians are talking about the business men not enjoying the best in music, in turn suppose the business men express their wonder at the inability of musicians to comprehend and do business in a business-like way. It is safe to say that the musician has weakened his cause in the eyes of the business man, more because he has been unbusiness-like in the management of his affairs than anything else. For this the musician should be censured. He has no right to carry his art idea to such an extent that he neglects paying his bills, especially if his income is a good

There are two sides to every question. The business man has just as much a right to review the weakness of the musician from his standpoint. as the musician has to review the business man's defect from his standpoint. Neither should condemn or excuse, but each should strive to strengthen those points in which they are especially weak. that the grand summary of their character and enjoyment may be a rounded and complete whole. symmetrical at all points.

### MUSICAL TID-BITS

### BY GEORGE HAHN.

A musical friend is a friend indeed. Hope and work make life worth living and lead to

We need more music and less noise.

A mistake does not sound so had when no one is listening. The orchestra is perfection in music. Let us en

courage it.

If a criticism is well-meant we should be thankfu for it. There is a broad and narrow road in music; on

which road are you? Are you following the crowds or setting an example?

The person who craves originality does not always appreciate it when hc mcets it. The amateur who plays for his friends is building

better than we think.

"Art is long and time is ficeting"-and we get a small proportion of both. A piano in the home signifies nothing. It is how

often it is played, and what is played that counts. The faculty of heing sunny without technique is

frequently more in evidence than a finished technique and a sunny disposition. We cannot imitate the music of the woods, hut w

can get the spirit of it in our hearts. That mighty word "if." But all people do not use

it to the same extent. In the vocahulary of many it is entirely unknown, and they are the oncs who are forging ahead.

That propensity for work, that stick-to-it-tiveness so auspicions in the character of a few, is the key to success. Talent with lt, and we have a candidate for greatness.

The teacher who teaches only for the money will never get anything more than this.

An artist does not always get as much salary as the applause would denote. There is often a great difference hetween the two.

Somehow great men never listen to the connsel and advice of their critics. It is well so, for if they did, it would surely put an end to their greatness, in a majority of cases.

As long as opinions differ we will have all kinds of music; and that is always. What was once original has become commonplace

through use; and what was commonplace at the heginning has long ago ceased to be ln nse.

Fantastic tricks on the keyboard astonish us: and that is the end of it.

The higher you climh the less you will see of your toiling hrother below. But he is there, struggling as, perhaps, you did. When you were as far removed from the top as he a little help, a little encouragement, a little appreciation, were mile stones in your road toward success. Reciprocate! If you are near the top, think less of it and a little something of those helow. If you are at the hottom, or nearly so look up. If there is a human heing ahead of yousay a human being-he will not always keep his hack towards you. Give and take and remain cheerful through it all.

The highest salaried singers and players are not those who receive the highest salary, but those who feel that they are devoting a part of their lives to the intcrests of a great art. Let us join their ranks!

Music is "used" for too many purposes. It too often merely furnishes one of the satellites revolving around a sun, which may he anything from a weddlng to a dance. At a wedding ceremony naturally everybody is interested in the happy palr, and we cannot help agreeing that the wedding march is of secondary Importance. But at the opera, from the first an-nouncement until the performance, too many people look over the names in the cast and go to see the "favorites." At a concert the singers and players often interest us more than the program. Down the scale we find music "nsed" at social functions and dances. Music accompanies a great many things beslde a song. Its presence, however, is always wel-Thank God that it is "nsed" so much !

No teacher is obliged to give instruction to every applicant. Nor is he obliged to continue teaching a pupil who, through laziness, fails to make reasonable progress. One can stand a lack of talent if there is a fair degree of application, but only the worst financial straits will condone the wasting of time on a lazy pupil. One of the best advertisements a teacher can have is the refusal to continue the farce of instructing such a nerson

### THE PIANIST'S HAND.

#### BY ALLAN SPENCER.

IF any one of the multitude of young men and women who are to day studying the piano seriously were questioned as to the thing he most desired to obtain, it is almost certa'n that the answer would be "technic." And if the student were further ques-tioned as to the means by which he hopes to obtain this most desired possession, he would be almost equally certain to answer "by practicing etudes."

This is not strange when we take into account the mass of pedagogic material to which the piano student of to-day has fallen heir. And when we realize that contributions of similar nature are now coming from the press at the rate of about one each week, it is not unnatural that the student should lose sight of the thing he is trying to do in the maze of material that is intended to help him do it.

The object of this article is not to decry etudes; on the contrary, they are, in their place, almost an indespensable aid to the acquirement of pianistic finish. But it is safe to assert (all strong assertions, however, may be interesting points for debate) that they are liable to direct the student from the study of his hand as a subject for athletic training.

Doubtless, a period of such study, based upon the general plan that a wise director of athletics would take in train-ing the whole body, would be of great benefit to the student, and aid him in later acquiring a mastery of the many forms of passage work that go to make up key-board control.

It must always be taken into consideration, however, that the production of a beautiful tone is the object of all our work, hence poise must grow with muscle, and as the tone producing power can only come from hearing tone, it follows that the physical growth must be acquired at the piano keyboard. It is not merely the strength of the hand, it is the thing that a strongly developed hand will do when it comes in contact with a piano key, yielding approximately three-eighths of an inch after the finger touches it

### The Child's Hand,

A well substantiated fact is that in the hand of a child at birth, the fingers are found to be of equal strength. An infant is more liable, in fact, to grasp its rattle with the supposedly weak fingers, the fourth and fifth, than with the other three. It is only as the child grows older and begins to use the thumb with the second and third fingers in feeding and dressing itself, that the two outer fingers fall into gradual dis-Whatever use the four fingers get use. in ordinary work and play, during

childhood, is of the same muscular action required by piano playing. The thumb alone is never used in any way approaching that demanded of it upon the piano. Hence this largest of the fingers is found by the piano teacher in a condition requiring the greatest care that it may be built up in muscular and nervous energy to cope with its already strong if not agile companions.

It follows then that the first duty of the piano teacher is to train the extremes of the hand. The thumb, first of all, must be made to move as it never has done, from the wrist joint, and its usually weak and flabby second joint rounded out and strengthened. The fifth finger, on the contrary, needs but to be brought to a consciousness of its natural and inborn strength, to be greatly benefited, although it will need many long and weary months of training, usually, before its kunckle joint will stand firmly while the finger moves hinge-like upon it. Once this firmness is attained, however, the problem of the fourth finger is solved at the same time as the firm fifth finger joint greatly relaxes the troublesome tendon that binds the two fingers together.

It is not sufficient to form the hand in this position and keep it so shaped during technical practice. Unless the joints are built up so as to sustain them-selves the hand will fall back into its former depressed and inefficient shape as soon as the mind THE ETUDE

ceases to control it. It is analagous to advising a narrow-chested and consumptive individual to stand up and walk like an athlete. He may stand up straight and throw out his chest while you are talking to him, but as soon as he forgets the muscles droop, and he is again stoop-shouldered and languid. follows, then, that for piano study a position of hand should be the result of carefully graded exercise, and time is wasted trying to compel the hand to stay in a position that it is not yet strong enough to hold. It is only by the exercise of these weaker joints in constant reiteration of one joint at a time until fatigue results, that muscle will gradually appear. To present too great monotony it is a good plan to decide upon a certain number of rhythmic repetitions of each finger, say eight or sixteen on one key, then repeat them on the next higher key and so on until the finger is tired. Thus the point of fatigue may easily be estimated and the gain noticed from week to week.

Until the thumb action is well established and the fifth and fourth fingers are strongly built up there is little use in spending time upon scales and arpeg-gios, as they are more liable than not, by mixing up the movements, to retard rather than hasten the growth of the hand. When this ideal condition of the hand is reached it is but a matter of compara- found that the plan of offering a first, second and



HE MUSIC STUDENT (From a famous painting,

tively small practice to adapt the trained muscles to any kind of work, and scales, arpeggios, octaves and chords follow easily.

#### Etudes vs. Pieces.

Etudes carefully selected and thoroughly learned are a great aid to the student at this stage of prog-ress, although with care in selection similar results may be obtained with serious music of sufficiently difficult grade to form part of a future repertoire. With a beginner this kind of muscular training can be done very easily and if the teacher is at all tactful the pupil's interest is held more intently to the work in hand than would be possible if printed exercises were used. If the pupil has been previously taught wrongly, it is much harder to make him feel that real technic can be obtained by as simple means. Most of his pupils have no clearly defined idea of where facility ends and where technic begins, A mere playing through of etudes for a period of

time will give facility needed for playing salon music, but the absolute technic necessary for Beethoven, Chopin and Liszt, as all pianists know. is another matter.

A teacher should take careful account of the pupil's general physical condition before allowing him free rein in this sort of practice. A healthy,

vigorous young man, for instance, may do three times more daily work than a nervous young woman. As the work proceeds and muscle begins to grow the tone must always be kept under control for the greatest liability to stiffness usually comes when the pupil begins to feel strength, and is tempted to play with just a little more tone than the hand is yet able to maintain. If this care is exercised throughout all the grades of study a stiff wrist, that bane of all pianists, may be wholly avoided. There is so much on the musical side that pupils will never find time to learn that it is the duty of every earnest teacher to see that not one single moment, not one single finger movement is wasted in the time devoted to mechanical study.

#### "THE ETUDE" ANNUAL "PRIZE ESSAY" CONTEST.

THE "Prize Contests" conducted for many years by THE ETUDE have proved most stimulating. Aside from the well-known writers who have participated in these contests have been many younger and inexperienced writers who have developed into contributors of great value in our regular work. We have third prize discouraged many well-

known writers who did not care to see their work rated as inferior to that of other more successful writers. We thus found it advisable to offer

One Hundred and Twenty-five Dollars Divided Into Five Prizes of Twentyfive Dollars Each.

#### Conditions.

I. Any one, whether subscriber or

not, may compete. 2. The articles should be from 1,500 to 2,100 words in length.

3. Any writer may send as many essays as he may care to submit.

4. Write only on one side of the sheet of paper.

1

5. Do not roll the manuscript. Owing to the natural elasticity of paper, rolled manuscripts are difficult to read and file.

6. Whenever possible have your manuscript type-written. If you are unable to have this done, be sure to write legibly.

7. Place your name and address with the words "Prize Essay" upon the first sheet. This will help us in filing and will avoid the possible loss of parts of your manuscript.

8. Enclose sufficient postage for return of manuscript.

9. Essays for the Prize Competition must reach us before the first of April, 1908.

#### Suggestions

In preparing these articles the writer should have a definite aim and that aim should be to hit the mark at which all ETUDE articles should be aimed, that is, practical, helpful assistance to sincere and earnest music lovers, students and teachers. We cannot consider vague, wordy dissertations upon general subjects. The ETUDE is not a paper of criticism, nor is it a journal for the exposition of abstruse musical, philosophical and æsthetic prin-ciples. We do not desire articles of a biographical or historical nature. These have the appearance of being encyclopedic articles rewritten and are of little value to our readers.

What we do want is original essays of a practical, helpful, invigorating nature, that will enable some student to overcome some trying difficulty, assist some teacher to give a better lesson, or enable some music lover to hetter appreciate some every-day principle underlying the study of music.

"To Bellini's glory should be credited the profound impression which his work made upon the mind of Wagner, the greatest modern genius. The latter never itated to speak and write of the high esteem in which he held him. We can feel Bellini's influence in the construction of more than one phrase of Wagner's work." -Leoncavello



# The Teachers' Round Table

THE ETUDE

### **CONDUCTED BY N. J. COREY**

The Teachers' Round Table is "The Etude's" Department of Advice for Teachers. If you have any vexing problem in your daily work write to the Teachers' Round Table, and if we feel that your question demands an answer that will be of interest to our readers we will be glad to print your questions and the answer

QUESTIONS ON VARIOUS TOPICS.

THE ROUND TABLE has received a number of letters this month. The department belongs to its readers, and is open to both those who seek for information, and those who have ideas or experience that they think may be helpful to their fellow teachers. Teachers who have had a wide and varied experience are invited to give those who are just beginning the benefit of some of their conclusions regarding teaching methods. Young teachers need the advice of hose who have been over the ground ahead of them. The question involved in the first one of the following letters is one regarding which younger teachers are always glad to hear from those who are more experienced

experiment: The second second

Your troubles are very common ones, although some seem to deal with them more successfully than others. Parents are often very much to blame for derelictions of this kind. They send their children to school where they only attend to their work under constant supervision. But they expect them to practice their music diligently, without supervision of any sort, forgetting that any routine work is irksome to a child, as it is also to grown people, and that this practice must be done after children are tired out with their school duties. Children should have constant supervision in their practice Something may be accomplished by talking the matter over with the parents from a purely business standpoint. Can you not make them see that if an hour of time is purchased on a certain day for a lesson, and the lesson is not taken until another day, that in reality two hours of time have been consumed and only one paid for. That time oncc assigned cannot be otherwise disposed of by the teacher to any financial profit. Also that the hours assigned for lessons constitute the teacher's source income, and unless the lessons are regularly taken the teacher will have nothing to depend upon and will have to give up the business. In addition to this is the fact that no pupil can make rapid progress who does not attend to his work regularly and systematically. When pupils seem to be so exceedingly difficult to interest, it is often well to reduce their technical work as much as possible. It is the drudgery that they dislike so much, and sometimes their interest can be revived by letting them have a vacation for a time in the work that is most of a drudge to them. I think you will always find that there will be a certain proportion of students who will not care to join a club I would let them use their own discretion in this matter. If there are any readers of the ROUND TABLE who can give us the result of their experience in this matter, we shall be glad to hear

from them.

# "Will you please explain the metronome marks on make, and how to set the metronome?" a chord that critends over more than an otare, should be chord the triends over more than an otare, should the chord he holken or some of the notes omlited?" Expending when some of these chords follow in rapid succession. .3. "Should reade work he kept up continually with have been over all the scales about a half doner time, adding more new work each time. I have them take the scales are strained by the scales are scale on that for several weeks. Then I have them drop, the scales, and prive these secretices from Preture's Lexister over the scale of the scale of the scale of the scales of the scale of

I. The figure indicates the number at which the indicator on the pendulum must be placed. The note indicates the unit of beat for the pendulum. For example: d = 72, indicates that the indicator be set at 72 on the pendulum. Setting the metronome in motion, every beat will represent a quarter note. It beats in exactly the same manner as you would count. If there was a half note in pla the quarter, it would be the unit of beat, and the same if it were an eighth note. The metronome has two uses. Most important is that by which a composer can indicate the exact tempo at which he desires his composition played. There is then no excuse for any player failing to understand the correct tempo. Also students can use it as an aid in working etudes up to the correct tempo. By setting the metronome at a slow tempo, vancing it notch by notch, they can gradually ap-proximate the desired velocity without jumping from

slow to a rapid tempo before the fingers are ready 2. It is customary to arpeggio the chords in the cases you mention. There are certain instances,

however, in which it is imperative that a firm chord be struck. In such cases it may be necessary for small hands to leave out one of the notes. Care must always be taken that it is not the third of the chord that is omitted.

3. Scale practice should never be abandoned. Scales and arpeggios should always be included in the scheme of daily practice. Your manner of treating scales as you suggest is excellent, except that in dropping the scale that has been in practice several weeks, another scale should be taken up instead of some other exercise. A certain amount of the practice time should be set aside for technique, and a proportional amount of it used for scales and arpeggios, and a certain amount devoted to other exercises. While the Prentner book you mention is most valuable, one that should be in every piano teacher's library, yet it does not contain enough technical material to carry a student to the highest grade of advancement. Such was not the purpose of the book. For a systematic presentation of technique I strongly recommend that you procure a set of Mason's "Touch and Technic." You will find the scales treated exhaustively in the second book, and the arpeggios in the third, and octaves in the fourth. As your pupils become very advanced and need other technical work, you can find it for them in other sources.

"As a in intervented reader of room department in Tree prime a point of the second second second second second presented to the second second second second second beneficities of the second s

You are wise not to expect to accomplish much technically at the age of forty-six. At that age the muscles and ligaments have become fixed and not amenable to much new development. It is easy to retain the flexibility that may have been already attained, but not to add much to it. You have most likely lost some of this suppleness during the years you have neglected your music, but with patient ap-plication you may renew much of it. I would suggest that you first review your technical work, using Plaidy or Loeschhorn Technics for example, as a book of reference; practicing without a teacher you will do better to systematize your work by means of such a book. I would review by taking one or two exercises from three or four of the sections. Take up quite a little of the five-finger work, to which you may add scales, arpeggios and octaves. Let the practice of scales and arpeggios be constant, but the other sections may be taken consecutively. For this set aside one-half hour. During the next half hour I would for a time systematically review etudes. Go over your Cramer, and then Clementi, after which you might take up some new ones that you have never done. The third half hour may be devoted to something selected from the classical composers, taking first from the fourth grade, then from the fifth. There are many delightful things in the third grade. Do not hesitate to work on these, for oftentimes things that are easy for the hands enable them to acquire more suppleness than things that are more difficult. The last half hour may be devoted to modern composers, and some of the high grade salon music of which there are many beautiful ex-amples. I think if you will follow out the foregoing scheme for a few months you will be able to renew your musical capability of former years to a very appreciable extent.

"Will you please give me a course of study for the form and scores for before in main with children between seven and nine yours of ape? I should not only like to know what In the www of excercise, studes, show a look on the lives of great mulcians arranged in a form interesting to children? I have a class of any information on the subjects mentioned will be greatly be an and the subjects mentioned will be greatly approximate.

For an instruction book you can use the first two volumes of the Mathews Standard Graded Course. You will find all the etude work in these that will be necessary for the first two years. Get for your-self, at the same time, a copy of Plaidy's Technical Exercises. The pupil will not need to own a copy of this, but you can write out, in figures only, such five-finger exercises as you think are necessary, thus: 1-3-2-4-3-5-4-2. In this way you can gradually use them all. The running exercises you can give by dictation as soon as the pupil is advanced enough to undertake them. Scales and arpeggios should also be taught by dictation. From these you can choose such as you think your pupils will think pretty. The following three books will exactly suit your needs for musical talks to your young pupils: First Studies in Music Biography, Pictures from the Lives of the Great Composers, Music Talks with Children. They are by Thomas Tapper. On page 82 of the February number of THE ETUDE you will find a carefully selected list of pieces suitable for the first grade, and directions how they may be obtained "on sale. Other lists will follow from time to time.

# "Thanking you for your valuable help in answer-ing a few questions in a former lassie, I would like to pieces as variations and transcriptions, what would you advise me to do? I have not considered them good pieces as values. Am I right?"

The artistic value of variations and transcriptions depends upon who made them, and the nature of the melody treated. Some of the greatest music ever conceived by a composer is in the variation form. For example, the variations in Beethoven's sonatas and quartettes, Schumann's variations, symphoniques, and many others. As to transcriptions, think of the beautiful transcriptions of Schubert's songs, and from the Wagner scores, by Liszt. If you refer to the many cheap transcriptions of songs of the day, you are doubtless right. The same applies to your question on Meditations and Reveries. Many of them are of the highest artistic value, and many have no claim to artistic consideration, and yet may have a certain value in teaching an unformed musical intelligence. Such minds have to be led along cautiously, and not given too many things that are beyond their powers of appreciation.

(Continued on page 210.)



### THE ETUDE

HORATHIS



W<sup>HEN St.</sup> Paul wrote his first Epistle to the Corinthians he must have had some contemporary instance similar to the recent and greatly deplored death of Edward A. MacDowell in mind, when he conceived

the wonderful lines: "O, Death where is thy sting? O, Grave where is thy victory?" In the death of the American composer, who stood preeminent, there is authoritative erreises that sufround the glowing sines in control of the sting of death—none of the grim victory of the grave. Death, to macDowell, was but the final sleep that ended an existence more tragic by far than the mere cessation of life. "How wonderful is death," says Shelley, "Death it was for a professional man in New York city to live upon an income of \$1,800 tory?" In the death of the American composer, who stood preeminent, there is and his brother sleep." That Schumann, Wolf and MacDowell should have a year. A few years age factor in New York might have been considered a fair been obliged to spend their last days in mental darkness seems doubly pathetic income, but now factors in Active and the state of the country the cost when we remember that the offspring of their brains will remain through the of fliving may be less than in New York, but the increase in cost of bling has a state of the country the cost when we remember that the offspring of their brains will remain through the of fliving may be less than in New York, but the increase in cost of bling has a state of the country the cost of the country of the cost of the country the cost of the cost of the country centuries a continual joy to mankind.

have not been received with wild public acclaim is not remarkable. One worthless song has earred more for its perpetrator than have the entire compositions

of MacDowell. The is deplorable, but nevertheless, a fact. Dr. Johnson says: "There is not a more painful occurrence than the death of one we have injured without reparation." The American people will never be able to repair the to raise the standard of civilization of our country in the eyes of other nations than have the combined victories of our armies and our navies."

MacDowell may not have founded a great American school of musical com-position, nor was it altogether desirable that he should have attempted to do so. Whister tells us that national art is as impossible as a national school of so. winster cases that in atomai art is as impossible as a national school of mathematics. Art is universal, and it is just that characteristic of MacDowell's works that made his compositions great. MacDowell was, first of all, a poet. Richard Wagner said of Betchwen, "The essence of his great works is that they are only in the last place music, but in the first place contain a poetical subject." MacDowell mish have realized this first ambition to become a great at the subject. "MacDowell mish have realized this first ambition to become a great subject." MacDowell mish and the subject." MacDowell mish material subject." MacDowell mish materi poet. Consider the beauty of his own verses in his well-known song, which such articles to parents will have little difficulty in adjusting the matters of fees runs :-antin simon in the secle trees

The blackbird swings on the thorn
The day grows old, and silence falls,
Leaving my heart forlorn.
Night brings rest to many a soul,
Yet mine is dark with woe;
Can I forget the days gone by
When my love I whispered low?
Oh, robin and thou blackbird brave,
My songs of love have died;
How could you sing as in by-gone days
When she was at my side?"

The rest-burdened night has come to Edward MacDowell-the songs of love have died, but his real greatness is destined to live for ever in the hearts of all who love music.

In the February issue of THE ETUDE Mr. H. T. Finck, for many years an In the February issue of Time Errors Mr. 11. 1. Errors, for many years an inimate friend of MacDowell, told us that our prest mitomal musical meeting in the second secon noment of inspired interpretation. Any one who has ever heard MacDowell play his own works is not likely to forget the rare charm of the performance. The romance is closed, and as the curtain is drawn over some tragic drama,

we leave the scenes with sadness, sympathy and deep regret.

W E had read of the statue of Camille Saint-Sains that was to have been erected in the foyer of the Opera House at Dieppe, that charming little coast city, which is the gateway to France for so many American vis-

E had read on the statute Corner to the Opera House at Dispo, that charming little coast circ, which is the generation of the Opera House at Dispo, that charming little coast circ, which is the generation of the operation operation of the operation of the operation operat availing tardy. We have seen streets named atter baset and other composers in manuals of this country to negative this decous state of affairs in the musical Paris, and we have even wended our way along "Erocia" place on pligrimages world is to plainly state the facts to normanistants, and assure them that, since to the haunts of the immortal Beethoven. A subbrt of a large American city it is known that many so-called "arrise" is haved the matrix consistences for to the haunts of the immortal Beethoven. A subbrt of a large American city, the value of other testimoniate is the soft their artistic consistences for

NE of the most serious of the practical problems confronting the teacher and the student of music is the greatly increased cost of living. We will leave the discussion of the economic conditions underlying the situation

to the general periodicals, our national congressional body, and those final authoritative circles that surround the glowing stoves in country stores all over

been proportionally great. Just why one city should be more expensive than MacDowell has left us just as we are beginning to realize that we had a another is difficult to determine, but even on other continents this condition pre-great master. Appreciation comes all too slowly to the great. That his works valls. It is much cheaper to live in Munich than in Frankfort-am-Main, and the cost of living in Leipzig is considerably less than in the other Saxon city of Dresden, only a comparatively few miles distant.

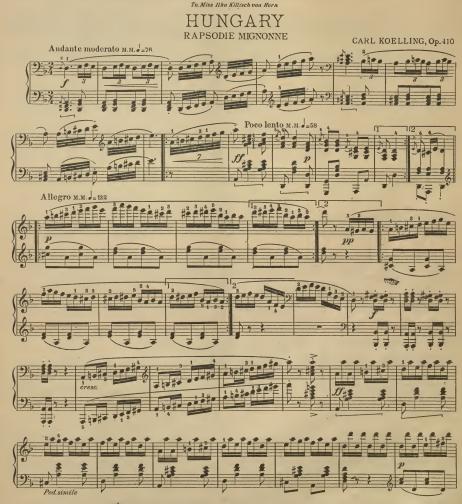
Dreaden, only a comparatively item mices distant. The percentage of increased cost of living has been estimated as varying from ao per cent. to 65 per cent, depending upon the locality. What increase can the teacher be expected to make in his fees to meet this additional cost? without reparation." The American people will never be able to repair the He must keep up appearances, and the only method of doing so is to make a injury that their lack of appreciation has caused to MacDowell. His legacy to higher rate. "But," argues the teacher, "if I make a higher rate many of my us is one of our great national possessions. His labors for us have done more patrons, who are themselves feeling the increased cost of living, will be obliged to discontinue." This, of course, depends upon the attitude of the teacher's patrons toward music. If they have been permitted to have the erroneous idea that music is nothing more than a superfluous pastime, an idle luxury, they are very liable to make their first efforts toward economy by curtailing the music lessons. If, however, they have been convinced that music has a real and important educational value, their enforced economy will be focused in another direction. The ETUDE has lost no opportunity in presenting the pedagogical advantages of music in the most clear and convincing manner possible. Articles by undisputable authorities have been frequently inserted for this express purpose. The teacher who has formed the habit of sending marked copies of THE ETUDE containing to suit the times.

> T HE matter of fees for instruction must of necessity depend upon local and per-personal conditions. It may be safely said that here is nothing with such an unstable and variable market value as musical talent. We have known an unstable and variable market value as musical talent. We have known of teachers in little country villages who have had little difficulty in filling their time at he rate of \$200 per half hour, and we have known teachers in our great cities who have had great difficulty in persuading their pupils to pay tworty-five cents per lesson. Musical ability seems to play a somewhat unimportant part, for very worthy teachers' are often obliged to receive almost insignificant fees, and veritable charlatans have had the andacity to demand exorbitant fees. Where the combination of husiness, ability available of the combines of the formation of the sources ability and the sources of the formation of the sources ability and the sources of the formation of the sources ability and the sources of the source of the source of the sources of the source vertiable characteristics have had the audgety to demand exorbitant tees. It is the combination of business ability, musical and pedagogical proficiency and good advertising exists, the matter of fees is one of secondary importance. We know of one of the most efficient teachers in New York who possessed these

0

inow of one of the most efficient teachers in New York who possessed these desirable characteristics and yet was oblighted to accept twenty-five cents for a heson during his carly years in the city. Tile to accept twenty-five cents for a similar to that received for calls by reputable physicians in his narration. The taining of the competent numerican is frequently more could be that of the doctor. He works none the less hard to reach efficiency. His importance as an educator should give him a social rank equal to that of any professional man in his city. If he resides in a district where doctors receive \$2x00 for a call, and if the musician is proficient, he should have no hesitancy in asking for such a rate. Who is able to determine the therapeutical importance of music in the home? Lis it not of far greater value than the thousands of discarded drugs that physi-cians used to preserbe? Moliere, in one of his satirical plays, brings forth the eta that "Thasco" was looked upon as a universal pance by physicians of fact that "Tabasco" was looked upon as a universal panacea by physicians of the day. Who would be absurd enough to rank music with the piquant little the day. Who would be absurd enough to rank music with the piquant little appetizer of the epicure? And yet this comparison illustrates the unsettled con-dition of internal medicine and the permanent value of music, for even in Moliere's time music was supposed to be of value in treating nervous diseases.

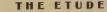
to the haunts of the immortal Beethoven. A suburb of a large American city it is known that many so-called "artists" have sold their artistic consciences for boats of a DeKoven, a Foster and a MacDowell place, each one named for an money, the value of other testimonials is likewise uncertain. As we stated in American composer. These popular expressions of musical interest, whatever the initial article, "A Digrace to Music," in the December Errore, the opinion their real worth may be, are significant. Perhaps the musical is at last taking of some unbiased teacher in a little country town is often of more value to the their real worth may be, are significant. It is, to say the lead, encouragine, purchaser of a piano than the buget temperiation of more value to the their real worth may be, are significant. Terrapy the manufacture and the state of a plane than the bought testimonial of the celebrated performer.



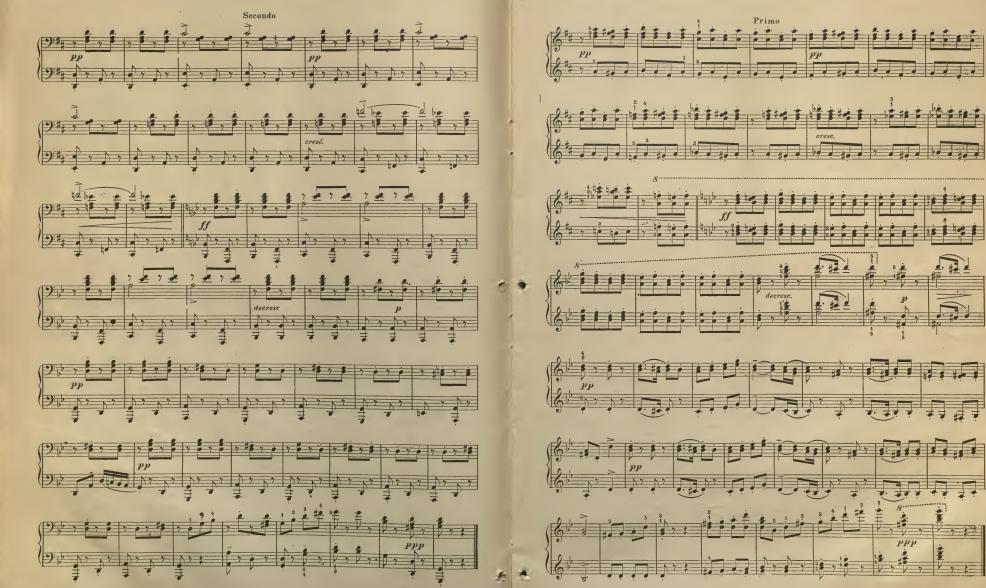












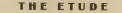
173

V y 2





-





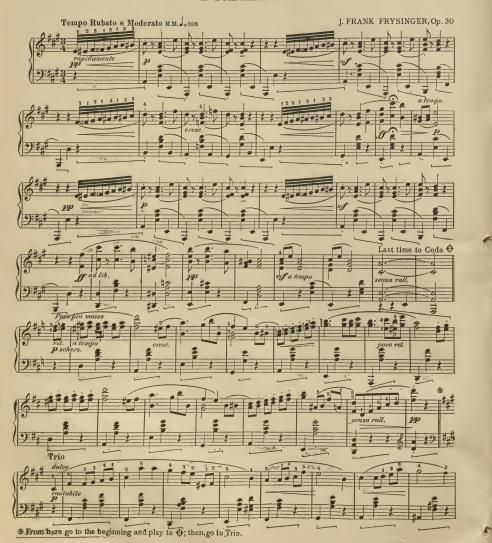
\* Although this arrangement is for the organ it may be used on the plano by playing the small notes in the left hand part and discarding the pedal staff. a: On a three.manual Organ, these notes may be played by the thumb, on a soft Sff. stop, on the Great.





a) These abbreviations indicate a repetition of the preceding figure.
 b) Players having small hands may omit the upper notes of the left hand part, where necessary.





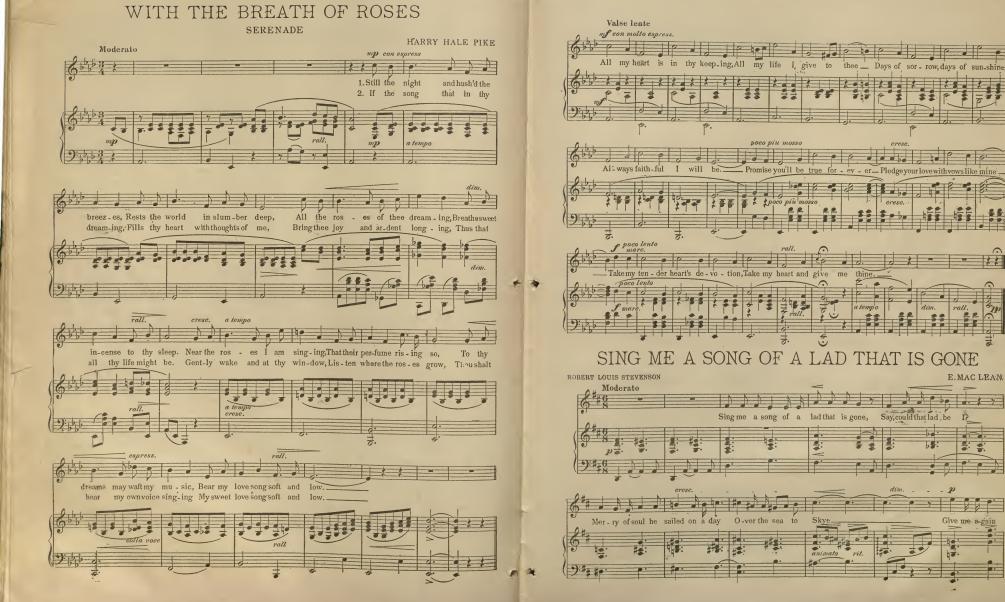




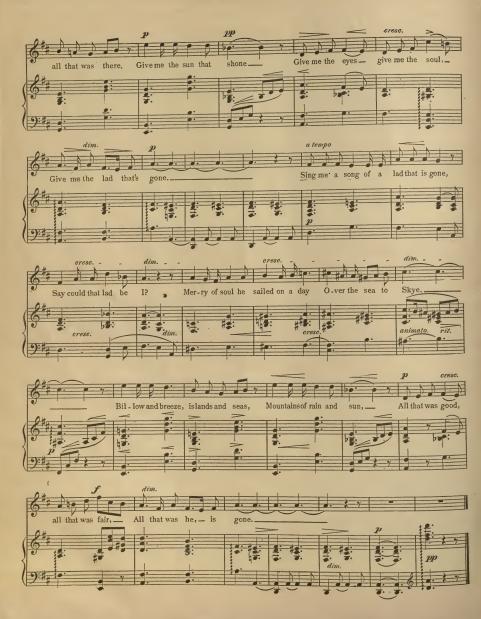




### THE ETUDE



186





#### THE NEW VOCAL PUPIL

We all have, presumbaly, a plan for beginning teaching an ew pupil, adaptable to the special demands of each individual. There are, however, peculiar problems which are sometimes missed. A judgment is always expected. "Is my voice worth culivating? Can I make it pay? Am I a soprano or allo? What is your method?" To meet these questions honestly is sometimes a task. "Can I make it pay?" is by far the worst. The habit of mind which prompts this question is most disheartening. We must, of course, discuss ways and means, but the person who, at the outset, has this hald narrerity hopeless. Unless he cares more for the woral at than to look upon it only as a possible livelihood, it is to be hoped that it will not pay him, and it probably will not. So, with the beginner the merely financial argument should never be used. As well ask, "Will it pay me to preach?"

But whether the voice be worth cultivating is a fair question, and one which may well cause the teacher considerable anxiety. A fair answer involves many other conditions. First, the general health of the student, and equally important, his musical apprehension and persistence. We all be-ware of the enthusiast who announces "I just *love* music" as the final statement of his equipment and assured success. Until the teacher knows these conditions he must hesitate about giving a final answer as to its value, unless it be the really phenomenal voice. But the phenomenal voice question will settle itself. It is the voice which is manifestly exceptionally good without being a phenomenon which gives the teacher most anxicty, and about which he should in self-interest refuse to prophesy until he knows of the talent, temperament, and diligence of its possessor. Many a heartburning and disappointment might be avoided by greater honesty on the part of a new teacher or by greater reserve in his estimate of a young and promising student. My observation has been that teachers most often

It doget also have i must calculate meeting as err in trying to answer immediately threat meeting as between soprano and i for a copity, especially in som order other, and the range of possible notes may not throw much light supon the eventual working range of the developed voice. Many teachers do not feel that they have their bearings unless they very soon determine this matter. In some cases, however, months of growth are necessary before the voice will used answer the unsetion.

"What is your method?" can hardly be answered in these more enlightened days without a quite considerable dissertation on voice, a confession of faith, as it were. This, perhaps, can be attempted in a brief interview, but beware singer-tocaber or pupil -who has, or cries for, a method with an exclusive label on it. The charlatanty which too frequently appears in the vocal teaching profession usually clocks itself with some proprietary "my method." minimizing and decrying all sources of vocal wisdom other than itself.

Try in each case to gain an estimate as soon as possible of the new personality—and at first hand. Find for yourself the experience, the intelligence, the musicianship and the nervous force of the new pupil with the same care that you try to find his voice, and avoid taking descriptions of these matters from members of his family. Especially in the case of young ladies, do not give the alightest trades of what their mothers tell you of ite that the singlence matter, if it is to be a success, must, first of all, become an element of culture in his own life, an element not only of asthetic culture. Singing is a more mercless expression and exposure of personality than is any other art, and a great value, often

of nervous poise. Its ultimate end is not the occasional skillful exhibit of an accomplishment, but is frequent upward portamento? Perhaps, like the dish teachers. If so, the subject should cause you to

the training of a character in vocal, musical, mental, nervous and physical equipment to meet whatever demand the accomplishment or art may make upon it. When the new pupil has come from another teacher there are several things to be remembered.

There is so much difference of opinion and taste in respect of minor details of vocal technique that unless we keep our individual jealousies and whims sternly in check, we shall fail to see the good al-ready accomplished in the voice. Aside from the occasional voice which has been absolutely wrongly taught, and perhaps even then, we should always try to find the best which has been done, and build on that so far as is consistent. And this, in no dishonest spirit of professional courtesy, but in the inter-est of economy and continuity. This need involve no sacrifice of principle. You can, of course. find plenty of points of destructive criticism to begin on with such a pupil. If you are in a contentious mood you can prove conclusively to him that he must have been taught badly because he does so many things badly, but wait and find first whether he does not do some things well, remembering that your own teaching would not be fairly judged by the work of your poorest pupil. It has been the reproach of the music-teaching profession that it is so recriminating and contentious. But remember that the best teachers, the men of larger mold, do not quarrel. Here was a recent case in point. A girl, returning from a year abroad, had been taught by a German teacher to shout uproariously. She had a poor ear, sang consistently out of tune, and expected to, until she should acquire, as she thought, more "musical" training. Her tone was unquestionably hard, nonresonant and forced in its every emission. But even in this potently extreme case of bad previous teaching, the wise course seemed to be to quietly reconsaw that her harsh "made in Germany" voice had been all wrong, that she was at last singing in tune and with ease, and the new teacher had not been

obliged to use undignified and disheartening conmemation. Beyond this, there may be the bare possibility, in spite of your unvarying uccess in so hitting it off that you develop a real swan every time—the bare possibility that you yourself may learn something from the new pupil. We all need that charity which is consistent with fidelity to conviction.

### The Vibrato, in Relation to Style and Method.

The vibrato, as an element in style of rendition, must be regarded in exactly the same light as other devices of interpretation, such as the portamento, the rare upward slide, the exclamatory accent, the falsetto painsismo, or even the turn and the trill. That is, it should be used only in carefully studied application to the musical and interpretative phrase, and never allowed to unconsciously appear as a continued trait or mannerism of the voice.

These other devices are recognized as legitimate, if used with discretion, but any one of them used too often or in unstudied manner not only nullifies purity of style, but is a gross violation of vocal method. What can be more impure than frequent portamento in its many variations? Our whole study of accurate pitch in attack makes it necessary to forbid and eradicate all slides on portamento from the beginner's work. And usually we have to keep on "killing snakes" for many months before the slovenly attack or release is abolished, and the intuition of certainty and distinction is achieved. But after this is accomplished to a certain degree of safety, there remains to be pointed out the noble and wholly dignified grace of the portamento, not a contradiction of previous prohibition nor a return to impurity, but in its judicious use and artistic reserve, a fulfilment of the law of purity and elegance of style. Why did Salvatore Marchesi make the sec-ond of his twenty "Vocalises" a study in absurdly

of sugar given to the child, to stop has stealing it. At least it has proved time and again a most powerful corrective and tonic to the vocal appetite and perception. Give an inveterate "silder," whom you have tried with all the staceata attack devices, a course with this exercise. The conscious portamento repetitoosly insisted upon will cure the unconscious and slovenly one. And the same of the exclamatory accent. Used

And the same of the exclamatory accent. Used continuously it is absolutely unvocal and subversive of all economy of breath or elasticity of tone. It is trite to say that it is forbidden and discarded until such time as it may be safely reintroduced with proper intuition of its occasional propriety.

Similarly the false to, not only in high notes, but in the middle and lower tones may occasionally embellish interpretation, but to use it constantly would be utterly futile and tiresome.

While we are unlikely, in this age and generation, to use the turn, trill and other coloratura embellishments lavishly, there was a time in the history of vocal art when these more conscious devices were also exaggerated, to the great detriment to purity of style.

Now, the vibrato stands in the same relation to style as the above items. Its unconscious use must forbidden at all times, and it is better in the earlier years of work to prohibit it absolutely. Only when breath control and attack have been fairly perfected, and when musical taste has become so sensitized as to be a guarantee against its abuse, may it be allowed at all. For the vibrato is most insidious in its temptations. It so easily increases resonance in many voices. It so easily gives a roundness and feeling of maturity to the tone, that the young singer mistakes its uncontrolled appearance for a similarity to the great voices of professional singers. And the worst of it is that many a mature singer of great prestige and success has allowed his vibrato to master his voice, and has suddenly been confronted in the otherwise plenitude of his powers with the fixed vice of an uncontrolled vibrato, which has suddenly striking examples within the past few seasons of singers making their final and inexorable exit from the opera stage through the exit marked "wobble"— and wobble is only plain English spelling for un-controlled vibrato. That same exit is even now yawning for others, who will soon pass out from a successful and admired career, years before their

We have thus gradually come over from a discussion of an impurity of style to the more fundamental fact of its being a fault of tone-production; that is, a fault of method. Of its technical aspect much might be said. The vibrato is not the rapid quaver of the tight, hard throaty tone. That is quite another matter, a grievous fault to be sure, but one which cannot persist if the voice be loosened and brought under the first principles of good emission. The vibrato, in its best estate, is the attribute of a loose tone, and of a tone which, in several respects. is bound to be a mighty good tone. This is the apparent contradiction and the insidious temptation Because it does apparently help resonance, because does not always imperil pitch in its earlier manifestations, because its spoiling of good attack and control is not immediately perceived, because, in short, like many another vice, its first appearance is both innocent and charming, the young singer too often accepts it gladly and rushes on to its unrestrained use. And here the wise guidance of the teacher who knows the end from the beginning is needed. Either unqualified prohibition involving renewed study of attack and breath is needed, or this qualified prohibition: "Never allow yourself vibrato excepting where you can, under the same conditions of power and phrase, sing the same tone absolutely straight or waveless." This is an extremely drastic rule, and it may be freely granted cannot be rigorously applied to every voice. It is, however, a splendid working ideal, and in most cases may, with patience, be fully realized.

And now in conclusion—what of the teachers' attitude toward this subject? First, he must be as constantly awake to its presence or absence as he is to variations of pitch. Probably there is no one thing about tone which can exist in such large measure without he singer himself inciting it, as can the vibrato. Are you, as a teacher, constantly using it in daily lessons, and as forming an unsafe model for your students? Does the little stumbler go home voice, and return with the 'wobble' and all its ilh? Such cases have occurred with some very best teachers. If is o, the subject should cause you to

begins to yield to our various devices for loosening the throat and focusing the tone. Quality and the long ex-pected period of improvement and breadth appears, and at precisely this juncture a slight wave in the tone is evident. This wave or incipient vibrato is, and should be, hailed by the wise teacher with delight as a most favorable symptom of approaching plasticity of the throat-but only as a symptomand not as an element to be encouraged for itself. Here, indeed, is a contradiction which, if fully understood, will clear up the whole matter. It isn't always necessary for the teacher to take the pupil into his confidence at this point. He may continue to insist on the gospel of a straight tone while inwardly rejoicing, not that the voice waves, but that it shows possibility of waving. Is the distinction too finely drawn? Let us repeat our dictum; "The vibrato in its best estate is the attribute of a loose tone," Passing now to the voice where the vibrato never appears. We know that the voice which is al-ways perfectly "straight," never showing, under any circumstance, a wave even for a moment, is unquestionably a dull and tiresome voice. In its last analysis it is not a perfectly free voice. It is this inherent wave fact in human tone which suggested to the organ builder that awful travesty the "vox humana," which, as Professor Parker has aptly remarked, should be named in many organs the "voice of the goat." Now, it is not the "voice of the goat" which we want, but it is the "voice of the goat" which we get when the vibrato is either continuous or violent. Nevertheless, we look for the occasional wave as the symptoms. There may be rare cases where the throat has become plastic and the symptom does not yet appear. In those few cases the teacher may, behind locked doors and with bated breath, say to the student, "Let your voice wave a little." He

should ever come to "teaching the best to use darker vowels and colors in scale study. vibrato." The phenomenon itself, we studying the covered tone and the higher Stockhausen explains in detail this throat mechanism. It is, therefore, the

### THE TURNING POINT IN DEVELOPMENT.

A BETTER phrase might perhaps be de-

search your own heart most thoroughly. result. But better look back on a dozen In details of accent, of rhythmical the mechanical trill of the violin flute or But there is another plane of the vices whose progress has been slower study, and in increase of repertoire plane is the deft playing of two notes question. Time and again a voice than it might have been under greater there is a choice of time, the teacher in rapid alternation the vocal trill is which has continued to be hard finally demand, than to look back at one doing well or ill, not so much in the new racquired by the ordinary means strained voice or one distorted course substance of his instructions, as in the of singing two alternating tones. There moment chosen for its imparting. of training.

> principle is to the mere size or breadth of tone. We say so much about ease of singing and are so insistent that there shall be no physical effort of the grosser sort, that when we meet the necessity for broadening tone, it is diffieffort, or sufficient physical breath effort in some cases, or more rarely still, sufficient direct throat control of the vocal cords themselves. I know this last is generally well considered an heretical phrase, but certainly the most conservative teaching must sometimes include it. These matters often adjust themselves, but the principle that the size of tone will be spontaneously developed if we but insure proper control, earlier teaching, is not of universal applicability. With very many voices there comes a moment, and fortunate is the teacher who times it rightly, when all the natural and acquired abilcation. ity of the student must be summoned for the definite pursuit of the larger

to respond to the new demand. cult to avoid seeming contradiction in incucating the use of sufficient nervous exercises for seven years, as Porpora is of a pitch change, upward with every volume ne na cer writes. This come back to G on the rebound. At proper focusing, placing and coloring, there is a thoroughness which insists come back to G on the rebound. At wise as it is as a working formula in on mastery of each detail before pass-

The Trill.

must always be practiced "almost with cal mechanism itself in passing from a scream," which has been referred to one note to another. Thus a scale of recently in these columns. Perhaps the moderate speed may have too much or choice of words is not fortunate, but too little execution-too much if there the idea is right. One of the most suc-be too distinct a new touch on each cessful teachers, in some respects, note, and too little if there be none of whom I have ever known always that new touch on each note. Strictly missed this point. In a long career she speaking, it is almost impossible to never brought out one large voice, take the transition from note to note Furthermore, she never trained a natu- without a vestige of this new touch. rally large voice but that it left her a The first fault is more frequent than smaller voice than it started. Her the second, though neither is often fundamental work was excellent, but troublesome, the natural voice being so she lacked courage and grasp at the marvelously constituted, that the mere all? Aside from its infrequent use in act of transition needs but little study critical moment.

to be adequate to all demands. This principle of the turning point is difficulties which arise in rapid work any, however, regret it at the next less applicable to other details than size of are of quite another nature than those son. This is indeed as near as any one tone. In the matter of color it is often of the piano or 'cello student in his

realize, while occurring in the throat, soprano tones. These dark colors may execution difference between the slow is of course dependent on the breath, be but means to an end and the turn- turn, such as that in Schumann's "Wida wave being possible only when the ing point comes when we find it pos- mung," which should be done smoothly pression of opinion upon one after ana wate thing better the second of the second of the means and yet and with the least possible execution, other of the many questions which are the breath pressure and the extremely attain the end. It is comparatively easy and the rapid half-turn in Schumann's debated, not to say quarreled about, delicate and sensitive reaction of the to teach the bass or baritone to cover "Es ist schon spät," which must be done among voice teachers, gave all that his upper tones, but more difficult to with the "execution stroke" if done at was asked. throat mechanism. It is, therefore, the his upper tones, but more dimuted to with me execution stroke if done at was asked. adjustment of this balance by proper teach him to retain the safe covered all. To do it in time without that When I brought up the general topic regulation of the breath to which we position and yet brighten and make stroke or touch is to leave it practically of voice "placing," he replied: "The must look for prevention or control of normal all of the vowels. The custom inaudible. This execution stroke voice is made in the larynx and issues

The second seco right maning of the curring yours is an ness and hascenry by new very train- quetton. And thus is conservative ing which so greatly bendited the first. easy, being the segregating of a com- Tits singer must accustom himself to side is to unnecessarily retard musical. The greater demand of the French mon activity from the other activities quettade in practicing and make his will

must be something else. We are con-

Also in public appearance, where so scious both in hearing or doing a trill The most obvious application of this much depends upon nervous stimulus, of a certain stroke and rebound, imposprogress may be greatly helped or sible to describe in terms of any other greatly retarded, according to the de- instrument than the voice. In short gree of readiness of the young singer's the execution touch is emphasized. nervous poise and mastery of technique If the "repeated note" of Handel is

execution in its most absolute form, The world moves too rapidly for us the trill is this same execution in its said to have done, and it is a mistaken stroke, and downward with every renotion of thoroughness which some-bound. Try the repeated note until times obscures the fact that every ac-the repetitions are sharply marked, bequisition should become a new point of ing careful that there is no cessation departure in progress. Vocal technique of tone before the stroke, and that is something like Schopenhauer's esti-there is no slightest variation of pitch mate of his own system of philosophy. in the alternating periods of stress and For he said that no one could fully un- reaction. Then as a second exercise, derstand any one page of his writings do the same, but add the next pitch until he had thoroughly studied every higher. A if the start is on G, as you volume he had ever written. While make the stroke, allowing the pitch to ing to the next, there is the other prin- stroke is vigorous on the upper tone. ciple of larger scope which recognizes and that there is no stroke on the somethe interrelation of many details as the what weak lower tone. Do this slowly eventual necessity in the singer's edu- hardly faster than one stroke a second. As a third exercise accelerate the same.

It is surprising how invariably the trill will follow this third exercise. The tone. This principle is recognized in Execution in the narrow technical danger always is that the trill itself will Lilli Lehmann's dictum that the trill sense is the specific activity of the vo-be tried too soon and too often. For the first two or three weeks these exercises should be done not longer than four or five minutes at once, with only one occasional flight over to the trill. If persisted in, the trill with accented upper note, will surely appear. To discard the preliminaries and pass over to the trill with accented lower note at the start, is another study, and should not be attempted too soon. Read Lilli Lehmann's chapter on the trill, in her book "How to Sing."

But of what value is the trill after modern music, it is a splendid vocal tonic. As an antidote to the vibrato it is helpful. As a part of the vocal equipment, it is an elegant accomplishment which every singer should possess.

GARCIA ON VOICE PLACING. GARCIA, when once asked for an ex-

of the Paris teachers of making voices stripped of all accessories, was the note from the mouth; that is all there is to of the rate caches of many votes stripted or repeated notes of the old it." Nor would be give sanction to brighter produces quite different results ripetute or repeated notes of the old it." Nor would be give sanction to with students of more or less previous Handelian technique. In modern music the almost universal custom of locating training. We are probably all familiar we repeat notes with new syllables, but sensations of tone in the cranium, forewith the varying results shown by the note ripetute succeeded each other head, nose, etc., for he said: "All that American girls after study with the without new syllables and without any is superfluous." Regarding energizing wised for this caption. Elaboration of typical French teacher. One, who has cessation of tone between them. They the displaragm for voice control, he technique is apt in earlier stages of already been thoroughly trained in are absolutely different from staceas work to breed a self-conscious caution ease, suppleness and resonance, whose notes or from the breath accent and are and describe to me the process." I did work to breed a self-conscious control case, suppreters and resonance more more of the theorem of a specific throat active so. He replied: "Is there anything ough vocal study, but absolutely fatal dark, profits immediately and greatly ity. Victor Maurel used them most rigid about it?" I answered, "No." ough vocal study, but absolutely iatal dark, promis immediately and greatly ity. Victor statistic used them most rated about it? I answered, "Now" to spontaneous and mature singing, by a few weeks in Paris. A new vocal charmingly in Don Giovanni. The He said: "You can't improve on that." Whith the vivacious and expressive per-kingdom has been opened to her and repetition of the same pitch is not ac somility caution may never be too ahe almost frest that the revelation had complished by an appriation or "flat" devices voice teachers use, to get his highly developed perhaps, but in the not been given her sooner, but the bril- for that would involve a cessation of opinion upon them, but he only shook majority of instances of good vocal stu- liant success which she achieves is tone and a new breath activity resulting his head. I have not got to that mydents, there comes a time when mere largely the result of the long delay be- in detached notes, but the repeated tone self yet, I still use the devices; but it cautious receptivity must be supple- fore attempting this more radical kind is laid upon the already existing tone, shows you how simple the subject bemented by a certain amount of daring, of vocal activity. Another voice of per- The touch or stroke of the throat gives comes in the mind of one who knows

side is to unnecessary retard masses. Ine greater demand of the French mon activity from the other strutter, questions and market development, perhaps even master was likelined, as this latter voice with which it is usually associated. In master the body that later he may have a to stunt it, and make technical means had not reached its turning point, in resegregating it we have come into the free command of all him emissions. rudimentary activity of the trill. While means of expression .- Lilli Lehmann.

### THE ETUDE

PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC LEADS women should receive instruction in TO HIGHER CITIZFNSHIP. the elements of Harmony and Musical Form.

BY FRANK DAMROSCH

made in the past is, that we have looked the wonderful interweaving with each upon music merely as a pastime, an other, and thus to enter into its deeper accomplishment. meaning and to learn to see the greater Were this all we could expect of beauties which lie hidden to the ear of music it would have no place what- the uninitiated. character.

it inspires, it encourages, it comforts, been applied, but by my own experithoughts and aims.

the old-fashioned way, by teaching the in order that in after life the treasuries or talent. of music may be available to them, just as by learning to read books the treasuries of literature have been made

Let music take its place side by side House in New York, and singing with spelling, reading and arithmetic. teacher to Geraldine Farrar, has issued The regular class teacher can do as a signed statement, in which she says: good work with the rudiments of mugood work with the realistic of the second work with the real second work with the real second with the second sec the simple pedagogical principles which underlie the best methods of sight singing.

made vast progress within the last fifteen years and we are indebted for our day lack a correct ear for music.

arithmetic, in other words, the student guish between the sounds of sung of the child's mind, for that is what a notes. true teacher must be.

homage to the educator for showing us correctly. the path by which music, which in its

the daily life of the people. As a teacher, I rejoice and take pride and courage in the fellowship of those who are devoting their best efforts to the development of a better and higher manhood and womanhood, thus conhair is gray.

To introduce music properly into the

is a competent teacher and musician, to every ten large schools, to instruct the regular class teachers, and, by weekly visits to each classroom, to supervise their work, the best results may be obtained.

Such an arrangement insures uniformity of method-a very important requisite to success-and causes the fifty minutes a week, in any division convenient to the teacher, will, in the to surprise even the most sanguine.

been accomplished and the drudgery

They should learn to analyze a musical composition, to find its themes THE great mistake which has been understand their development, variation meaning and to learn to see the greater

We are pleased to note the interest

amply demonstrated not only in many It elevates, it ameliorates, it softens, schools in which proper methods have is not a newspaper in any sense of the t speaks with the tongue of angels and ence with the People's Singing Classes teach something that will be of real and tells of heavenly things. Good music of New York, in which my assistants present value to our readers. We do is never degenerating, it never suggests and myself have taught thousands of not want mere reports of the activities low and vulgar thoughts, but it is con- working men and women, many of of music clubs, but we do desire to print tinually lifting men away from the low them with but little education of any reports that contain any new ideas that and worldly to purer and nobler kind, to sing at sight four, six and eight other teachers could use in organizing part choruses, cantatas and oratorios, and conducting a club. If you can tell Music should have a place in every and to recognize and name their us of some novel plan of study, some school for rich and poor alike; not in principal harmonies without having re- new kind of a musicale, or some origquired any applicant for membership inal game that you have employed at children to shout songs by rote, but to submit to any test whatsoever, club gatherings we will be glad to print by teaching them to sing from notes either as to voice, musical knowledge your report. The report must be of

Clever puzzles and forms of entertainment are always desirable in club re-Lilli Lehmann, for some time a prima ports.

> The regular annual meeting of the members of the Official Board of the National Federation of Musical Clubs will be held in Chicago early in the spring. No positive date has as yet been decided upon for this meeting, but arrangements are being made the body between March 10th and May

my home on the first Thursday in each month. At each meeting I give a talk month. At each meeting a gave a set to make at the same of musical history, which I make as Tempo; Cacatiso, Stacdato, etc., etc., interesting as possible, using pictures and musica as illustrations. Then we poser's name or a musical term. This game has proved very helpful "The majority of singers have never

"Nowadays smartness passes for talplay by turns, and none are excused, ent, but it takes more than smartness from the last beginner who plays an to make a success on the operatic stage easy duet with me to my most adcan be popularized and brought into and to maintain one's reputation as a vanced pupil. The meeting is closed singer. Such an achievement is the with a musical game or guessing contest. I find that the older members as

> prove yourself, to recognize and cor-MISS F. GUTHRIE. rect your faults. Do not think it beneath yourself to learn even when your

We have received, with pleasure, the program of the Jacksonville, Ill., "Chaminade Club." which was or-"To raise the art of singing from its present low level, let artists begin by ganized in 1896. This is a ladies' musi-cal club, which evidently conducts its knowing themselves."

care, as the programs for the entire IMPROPER methods of using the voice year have been prepared in advance, lead to certain affections of the throat, and show thought, intelligence and skill. Some of the programs are the the chief one of which is popularly known as "clergyman's sore throat," though by no means confined to mem- illustrations from Rachmaninoff, Hen- Ages range from 8 to 28.

least loss of time and effort. Ten sciousness of the possession of a promptus with illustrations from Schu- of their time. Touch and technique minutes a day, or in the higher grades stomach, or of a tooth, or of a toe, for mann, Lacomb, Wm. Mason and Liszt, taught in every lesson. Recitals twice example, is evidence that something is etc. IV. The Sonata with illustrations a year, in which every pupil has a part. wrong for the time with the stomach, from Mozart, Beethoven and Hugo usual school period, from the age of the tooth or the toe, so physical con- Wolf (songs), etc. V. The Symphony six to fourteen, produce such results as sciousness of the possession of a throat with illustrations from Richard Strauss, during speaking, or shortly afterward,

cease. The rudimentary steps having muscles and the sense of uncasiness following are cause and effect; both (or what would be drudgery, if began may be avoided by proper use of the Mendelssohn and Wagner. VIII. Ora- mann having been studied. Much help in later years, but is none to the young organs of voice and of speech-Threat torio with illustrations from Costa, is gained from articles and music in

1X. Tone pictures with illustrations from Grieg, MacDowell, Templeton, Strong, Wagner-Brassin, etc. X. Chaminade Day with illustrations from the works of the famous French woman composer for whom this club is named. XI. Early music in America with illustrations from appropriate sources. XII. Music in America. The programs would be a credit to any metropolitan

aroused by this department. Many of

HAVING read with much interest that we are unable to use. The ETUDE concerning the clubs last September, I decided to organize one here, and feel word. We aim to have every page such a nature that some teacher or student can learn something from it.

the form of a musical instrument

These they highly appreciate, and all look forward to their club afternoons." One game that I have used and have not seen in THE ETUDE is one I called "Pot Pouri" which means Hodge Podge. It is twisting and misplacing all the letters of a word, and having

the pupil make the right name from the letters given. I can give you an ex-The "Allegro Music Club" meets at ample which explains itself: Ckugl, Gluck; Lessnomendh, Men-

delssohn; Llegaor, Allegro; Peotm, Tempo: Cacattso, Staccato, etc., etc.

by the club members. I have them and much pleasure is given at the same time. As a prize for the one getting the greatest number of correct answers to all the games and puzzles played in one afternoon, I give one of the Perry Composer's pictures.

hope later to report that THE my arrive to singers is: Show the well as the children, are greatly inter. ETUDE is subscribed for by every fam-door to your vanity, to the idea that ested in the club colors, badges, motios illy represented in the club, at least I you are perfect. Never cease to im-and flower.

I cannot tell you how much good the "news of the clubs" do us all and we feel grateful to you for assisting us so MRS. NELLE DEMAROHE-GIBRS much.

The pupils of the "Allegro Music

Class," of Logansport, Ind., have been organized for six years, and study in preparation for two recitals a year. Class colors, royal purple and white, They wear the Beethoven button. Motto: "C# Bb." Aim of the class is to following: I. Etudes and preludes with put in practice the principles taught. We have though by no means confined to men-illustrations from Rachmaninoff, Hen-Ares range from 8 to 28. We have bers of the clerical profession. It sell, MacDowell, Chopin, Rabinstein, both boys and girls. Study and read-occurs in all classes of persons who etc. II. Dance music with illustrations ings of the great authors-Mocart, strain the voice or misuse it. \* \* \* from Brahms, Freig, Tschalkovsky, Mendelssohn, Bach, Liszt and Bechto-In the same maner as physical con- etc. III. Noctumes, ballades and im-ven, the favorites-have occupied some Mps D C Hupps

Twenty pupils in piano study of Miss Beetboven, Haydn, etc. VI. The Sym- Julia Case organized a club, to be In high schools and colleges the is evidence that something is wrong phonic Poem with illustrations from amed "The Young Musicans' Im-study of music should by no means with the throat. The strain upon the Cesar Franck, Liszt and Saint-Saëns, provement Club," We meet once a VII. Overtures and ballet music with month and study lives and music of the illustrations from Rossini, Meyerbeer, masters, Beethoven, Mozart and Schu-Händel, Gaul and Dudley Buck, etc. THE ETUDE.

"In Germany-and I dare say almost there is little hope of reform. "The average singer knows nothing The science of sight singing has of his or her singing voice. "Worse still, a great many singers of

it not to the musician but to the Musicians, too, labor under the same pedagogue, the teacher of reading and defect. They cannot properly distin-

As a musician, I offer my sincere learned to hear music or themselves

higher forms has been the exclusive property of the talented or the rich, prize of study.

tributing more to the lasting glory and prosperity of their beloved country than can ever be achieved by the greatest warrior or statesman.

public schools very little preparation is necessary and comparatively little additional expense need be incurred.

With one supervisor of music, who

child) left behind, the young men and and Voice.

2

192

# Musical Club Activities By MRS. JOHN A. OLIVER

center, and adequately performed these meetings should deserve the most unever in popular education. But good All this requires no special gifts but our readers, however, are under a mis-music can be and should be of the may be grasped by any one of apprehension regarding its purpose and greatest spiricula influence upon human or ordinary intelligence. This has been send us in reports and communications stinted praise of musicians.

that all my efforts have been well spent. My pupils were delighted with the idea and have taken hold of the work with enthusiasm. We call ourselves "The Beethoven Club" and our colors are white and green. Our motto was taken from an account of one o vour clubs "B#, B4, but never Bb." We have studied during the three months the lives of three composers, Beethoven, Haydn and Mozart, with piano illustrations. After the program we spend some time in playing musical games and working out musical puz zles. We meet once a month, and I always give them a small favor, a small toy mandolin filled with candy small violin, guitar, etc,-always in

meetings with much forethought and

avoid

4

Improvising.

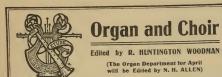
11 122

ות

77

same as a

711



FAIL

BY R. HUNTINGTON WOODMAN.

194

At the present time there are probably more students of the organ than before. Most of them have the laudable ambition to obtain the appointment as organist in some church. To this end applications are made for existing vacancies, and if the candidate is successful, well and good; but if not, it is pertinent to inquire into the causes of failure.

The average organ student goes through a more or less prescribed course of instruction under the guidance of a master. He develops a technique, and in a reasonable time the student is able to play the easier fugues of Bach and some modern works, and Key F. has some taste in the selection and combination of the various tone-colors found in a modern organ. He considers himself a pretty fair organist, and as far as his solo playing is concerned, perhaps he is; but in his hymn-tune playing, in his accompaniments to anthems and solos-the latter usually hav- ter.) ing piano accompaniments-and in his

six or seven years, the writer has had exceptional opportunity of observing the deficiencies in the average young organist-those who take the examination for Associateship in the Guild.

themserves and their teachers, and it was imposite on narmony to the off failure is made it is almost always in ganist can hardly be overestimated, the other required tests. These tests Another way of transposing is by use are reading from a vocal score in four (mentally) of the C clef, but this parts, transposing a chant or hymntune one step up and down, and the adaptation of a piano accompaniment to the organ. These are essential features of the work of every church or- transposed to D: ganist, and yet so little time is given to them by both teachers and pupils that it is not surprising that many candidates are found wanting.

But enough of the disease-now for the remedy.

### The Remedy.

First, score reading. This can be learned without a teacher as well as with one, as it is more a matter of practice than anything else. Select an anthem of any good composer, printed in vocal score, and cover the organ accompaniment with strips of paper. Force yourself to read the vocal parts,

WHEREIN YOUNG ORGANISTS working persistently along such lines as these

First, master these chord successions:

Dominant Seventh (V1) Tonic (I) in dispensable to the well-equipped organcharacter and play it over, noting the phrase in 4-4 measure like this: chord successions, and at first, if neces-sary, make annotations to indicate the sary, make annotations to indicate the 4 control of the giving out and the attack of the chords in relation to the key. For in- harmonizing in the simplest way posstance, the tune Federal Street would sible; answer this phrase with a similar be marked thus, each annotation being one, making a half cadence at the end

placed under its proper chord:--- $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \text{can under its proper cloud.} \\ \text{of } P, \\ \text{seq.} \\ 1 \\ \frac{1}{6} \\ \frac{1}{4} \\ \frac{1}{6} \\ \frac{1}{7} \\ \frac{1}{5} \\ \frac{1}{7} \\ \frac{1}{5} \\ \frac{1}{7} \\ \frac{1}{5} \\ \frac{1}{7} \\$ Key of F.

 $\begin{array}{c} \mathsf{KCYF}, \\ \mathsf{I} \bigvee \mathsf{V} \\ \mathsf{6} \\ \mathsf{7} \\ \mathsf{6} \\ \mathsf{7} \\ \mathsf{6} \\ \mathsf{5} \\ \mathsf{6} \\ \mathsf{7} \\ \mathsf{7}$ (It is assumed that the student knows enough of harmony to under-stand these signs. If he does not, the 4 sooner he begins the subject the bet-

With this formula it ought not be probably deficient. As chairman of the Examination of the new key to the old should be Committee and warden of the Ameri- carefully noticed, and the relation 4. Committee and warden of the Ameri- carefully noticed, and the relationship very hard to play the tune in any key. can Guild of Organists during the last preserved in the transposed tune. One other suggestion has been valuable to 4 the writer's pupils-keep common tones thus serve as "pivots" around which it harmonies and invent other motives.

In nearly all cases candidates play parts. Continued daily practice in this in nearly an cases canonates puty parts commuted many practice in this a related key and a repetition of the their prepared pieces creditably to as necessary as in score reading, first theme will make a well proport themselves and their teachers, and if The importance of harmony to the orthogonal teacher theme will are as a second teacher the second teacher teachers are as a second teacher teacher t method cannot be explained here. An interesting illustration of transposition by the use of different clefs is the fol-

The method-mentally change signa-

### ture to two sharps, change clef to bass clef and play the notes in the proper octave. The result is shown below

2 octaves higher

the left. The pedals can be used or rules can be given that will always ap- donable, for let it be remembered that

changes must be made in order not to tune simply in four-part harmony, with stray out of a legitimate organ style. little, if any, filling up of chords. The In short, a piano accompaniment played other method is to play the soprano on the organ must be treated as the part as a melody, either in its own composer would probably have written octave or with a 16-ft. stop added to it it had he used the organ instead of the -the pitch at which the men of the piano. Observation of others and the congregation will sing it (unless they imitation of a good master organist will attempt the bass or tenor part as show the careful student what to do or written).

The giving out of the tune should be in the tempo in which it is to be sung. Starting a Hymn Tune.

The organist who can improvise has Three methods of starting a tune are a better chance than one who cannot. in general use: First, to indicate to the But the creative gift must be trained but the creative gift must be transfer in general use. First, to indicate to the along musical lines. The mere connec- congregation and trebles their starting tion of chords without form and void note before giving the complete har-is not improvisation. Melody and mony of the first chord. This has a rhythm form just as important parts of somewhat trivial effect, but is not to be tonic (II) Tonic, second inversion (I<sub>6</sub>) a composition as the harmony, and we altogether condemned. Second, to roll must give some attention to them. To up in arpegio to the soprano note. the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the all keys [and here let me add that a the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the thorough knowledge of harmony is in provise I would suggest first, the manu- congregation or choir and organist are the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- This sounds very well, but unless the student who has some ability to im- the student who has facture of a simple eight measure in close musical sympathy, it is too inensable to the well-equipped organ-period. Take as a melodic motive a accurate to produce a really good at-select a hymn tune of a simple or a simple measure like this: tack. The third method is to make a rest of one beat duration between the holding of the last chord or pedal note

method for years, and has found it entirely satisfactory, both in church and of it: for the third phrase repeat the school work. first; for the fourth phrase make a com-The amount of tone utilized for the

starting of the singing must generally be somewhat more than that of the giving out. The singers feel the additional amount of tone (and the support it gives them), and this will, of course, be more necessary in the first verse than in those that come afterwards. After the first effort they will be more inclined to go along without so much backing, and so the amount of tone of the accompaniment can be reduced where the sense of the words will admit it in accompanying fairly efficient and evenly balanced choirs.

But if the congregation are to be encouraged to sing, a good body of tone must be kept up to support them, and the more this is lessened the less will

they be found to sing for lack of that held with the same fingers. They will The thoughtful student can enrich the support. Given a good volume of tone as accompaniment, and a thoroughly will be more easy to place the other A second period of the same length in familiar tune to sing, congregations will a related key and a repetition of the generally be found joining with a certain amount of heartiness. On this actioned composition in simple binary or count the more light and shade thrown song form. The first movement of a into the rendering of hymns in church sonatina may be improvised by taking the less congregational does it become, the first theme in the tonic, the second for the congregational singing means theme in the dominant and interpolat-ing a "free fantasia" or short develop-the tone of the accompaniment is lessment of the two subjects before repeat- ened, so that their voices become audilowing passage in B flat, which is to be ing the first subject in the original ble to themselves and their immediate neighbors, they naturally also relax

The earnest student should take as a their efforts, so that in the softer pas-model a standard composition of a simmodel a standard composition of a sim-ple nature and try to compose at the chiefly when there is a sufficient body chiefly when there is a sufficient body Hymn lunes. cover them up and support them that But, perhaps, the most overlooked a congregation feels buoyed on to

part of an organist's training is the greater efforts in the matter of singing, playing of hymn tunes. It might be and when their exertions can tell to adimagined that an organist capable of vantage. playing fugues and sonatas would be Between two organists, one of whom

able to play a simple hymn tune; but can play Bach, Guilmant, atcreet, back bit is not always so. And, again, it but who can horn tunes, and the other, who can play tunes properly regard them as un-make a great deal of a hymn tune, but The effective adaptation to the organ worthy of effort and treat them with is technically unable to compete with playing the soprano and alto with the of an accompaniment written for the triviality, and, perhaps, contempt, and his colleague, the chances are that the right hand and the tenor and bass with piano is an ever-present problem. No play them carelessly. This is unpar-Here, then, are some of the explananot, as may be found convenient. The ply, but it must be remembered that the the first duty of an organist is to assist it fons of success or failure. To these nor, as may be not to the parts, two to each hand, damper pedal of the piano will sustain in the public service of worship and must be added the "personal equation". division of the parts, two to data spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversion and the conversion and the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have a He whole the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have ceased to praise; and the conversation have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the fingers have been as the spots notes that the spots not that the spots notes that can, of course, be changed in spore force that the magnet many should change and the solution of the solution Score reading most be learned the pedals, while the other hand fur- ing out" of the tune-in whole or in quality will fail. This "consciousness the cally platter it approximation of the second state of the seco easily to some; to duct a duct and a some it is a some and a some an amost unstitution will have to be modified and frequent seems best, to the writer, to give out a one's best frends. Be modest; do your

work for its own sake, and forget your- as sweet as the song-sparrow (which is ing as it does a voluntary, and often self, whether in recital, as accompanist, the sweetests bird that sings) in its sim-or in the church service; and, if in the plicity, rising through all gradations, helpful latter, remember the vital principle that imitating almost everything that is There is no doubt as to the drawing Latter, remember the vital principle that mutating almost everytoing that is in the power of good music. Some churches those who render it. It is an act of the thunder and the earthquake, and alw whout its assistance would cut a sorry worship; and the less conspicuous the most the final trumph itself!"—Henry figure, although others with it often do. performers are the better. Ward Beecher.

EXTEMPORE PLAYING.

THE art of extemporizing on a given theme is one that has but few expo-nents, and demands the possession of special faculties for its worthy develop- amount of discussion of late on the

A thorough knowledge of the laws feeling prevails that too little attention governing musical composition, fertility is given to this part of the church

to extemporize mentally, as this not only educates the faculties brought into play more thoroughly, but the plagiarism consequent on force of habit, which unconsciously causes the fingers to execute passages rendered familiarly by technical practice, is thereby avoided, and the risk of similar mishaps when at the piano is considerably lessened .- Organist's

strument, which I look upon as a historian looks upon a great na-

tian uses as a sublime instance of the of the audience.

"The organ means majesty; it means average male voice, which accounts for sure; but it is sweetness in power, like largely done by the women. use one source conception, and show jecure. Sourcing, will transitions in its rouse child in the transitions in the rouse child in the regime of the indications it. Onward, Christian Soldiers. peculiarly its own, the organ, the grand- of the disregard that some of these ir, O Come, all ye Faithful, est thing that ever was thought of or players have for the feelings of the its Eternal Father.

THE ETUDE

**Church Organs** 

the same. But music that merely draws curiosity mongers or musical critics can hardly be said to fulfill its place in the devotional excreises of a

THERE has been more than the usual The main object of a church choir is to make effective the musical part of subject of congregational singing. The the church service. When this point is lost sight of there is sure to be trouble. When the efforts of organist, leader or singers become distracting there are ing for effect seldom make a success propriateness should be the keynote of all efforts in the musical work of a church choir. Staginess is a fatal fault.

> THE ORGAN IN RUSSIA. THOUGH the Greek Church recognizes no instrumental music, the organ gets some small attention in the land of the Czar. Not long ago the professor of the organ at one of the principle Russian con-

ervatories gave an organ recital. He had, it seems, six attendants an organ blower, a second ditto as assistant in case of need, a gentleman to turn the music, two gentlemen (one each side) to manipulate the stops, and lastly an at-tendant to hold a lantern at his feet to throw a light on the pedals! It is clear that organ recital playing is still in its infancy in the Czar's dominions, if this performance is to be taken as illustrative of high class organ playing; for it reported that the performance in question was not thought by isteners a very brilliant one. However, it is satisfactory to learn that Russian musicians are taking some interest in the organ .- The Choir Journal.

AN English paper has been conducting an inquiry of an interesting nature to organists. It re-

I look upon the history and is his fault if at least the tunes are not "Abide With Me" and "Lead, Kindly the development of the organ for Chris- such as invite cooperation on the part Light." Some of the hymns listed are

try. It seems somewhat strange that "Nearer, My God, to Thee," "Adeste Fideles" or "Coronation" are not in this list, notwithstanding the American

2. Lead, Kindly Light. 3. O God, Our Help. 4. Holy, Holy, Holy. 5. The Church's One Foundation.

6. Rock of Ages. 7 And Now O Father 8. Hark, the Herald,

> 9. Jesus, Lover of My Soul 10. Come, Holy Ghost.

RRE JAW

ABOUT HYMNS AND SOME

OTHER THINGS.

tion, that through a thousand years has to take hold of some of the wretched quested its readers to submit lists of been developed by great providential tunes found in church hymn books, but their twenty favorite hymns. Twelve events and educations until it has nine times out of ten it is the organist hundred lists were submitted. The rereached a place in which manifestly it or leader who is at fault. He can make sults of the inquiry show that our Engstands a prime, a Divine power in the the people sing if he so desires, and it lish cousins have a great fondness for

guiding hand of God's providence. It Notwithstanding the fact that the is the most complex of all instruments, supervision of most of our church it is the most harmonious of all, it is hymn books has been in the hands of the grandest data more many first a symme updots may been in the many of the standard mark the grandest of all. Beginning far back musicians competent to know the re-strong st hings grow which have quirements of music of this kind, much great uses-growing little by little, it of it is set and arranged to so to be the standard standa has come now to stand, I think, quite beyond the possibilities of the immeasurably, transcendently, above average audience. It may be safely every other instrument, and not only said that for the purposes of congregathat, but above every combination of tional singing three-fourths of the tunes are beyond the compass of the

grandeur. It means sweetness, to be the fact that the singing in church is the bubbling crests of waves on the Some organists who are thoughtful ocean. Whatever it has of sweetness, and careful players when executing an of fineness, or of delicacy, it has an un- instrumental selection are not only der-power that is like the sea itself. wretched accompanists, but positively 11. Sun of My Soul. And I thank God a thousand times a exeruciating when playing a hymn 12. When I Survey, year, when, seeing how many things tune. Whether this be from careless-13. All People That on Earth. taste and the social elements have ness or a lack of appreciation of the stolen from religion, I turn around to music it is sometimes difficult to con- 14. For all the Saints. this one solitary exception, and know jecture. Slurring, wild transitions in 15. Jesus Christ is Risen.

componed in human ingenitify. Run-audience and the requirements of the ning, as it does, through all the grades service. It takes as much ability to ex- 19. On the Resurrection Morning. and elements of sound, just as soft and could a hymn tune with taste and feel- 20. Vlory to Thee, my God, This Night.



BOSTON NEW YORK PHILADELPHIA CHICAGO LOUISVILLE DALLAS Main Office & Works P.O. Kendal Green HASTINGS Co.

Fair Prices. Established 1827. All Sizes

QUALITY VERSUS COST THE aim of the Austin Organ Company is to build organs of

LATEST IMPROVEMENTS

the highest possible standard. They do not compete with other builders in price per stop. They do, however, compete in tonal effect, which is the only true competition. Thu they give their patrons not the lowest priced organ, but the greatest value in

proportion to the cost of the instrument. AUSTIN ORGAN CO. Dept. E. Hartford, Conn

#### EMMONS HOWARD Westfield, Mass. **Pipe Organs of Highest Grade** ELECTRIC TUBULAR PNEUMATIC All the latest facilities for Easy Control

THE AMERICAN ORGAN The new magazine of pipe organ music with pedal part on separate stall throughout

E. L. ASHFORD, Editar The April number contains an Easter volu tary. 32 pages of organ voluntaries in each issu Music composed by leading American and Eur

\$1.50 a year in advance; 35c per single cap THE ORGANIST

The organ magazine containing easy pipe organ and reed organ music E. L. ASHFORD, Editor

E. L. ASHFORD, Editor The March number contains Easter volum laries. 32 pages of organ music, well printed sheet music size oblong, in each issue. Six issues a year. Mention The ETUDS and secure the March number on 5 days approval. \$1.50 a year in advance; 35c per single cop

THE LORENZ PUBLISHING CO. 150 Fifth Avenue - - NEW YORK 216-218 West Fifth St. - DAYTON, O.

### **FIVE EASTER ANTHEMS** By DR. CHARLES VINCENT

Allelulal Allelula! "The Strife is o'er" .08 Christ is Risen - - -.12 1 know that my Redeemer Lives -.12 The Resurrection Morn Carol Anthem Solos for Soprano and Bass Very Early in the Morning With Tenor 16 or Soprano and Bass Duct

Send 40 cents for a set of these Celebrated Anthems

THOMAS J. DONLAN 831 Colonial Bldg. - - BOSTON Agent for the Vincent Music Company, Ltd., London

# Genuine Bargains in High-Grade Upright PIANOS

Slightly used instruments: 13 Steinways from \$150 up; 6 Webers from \$750 up; 3 Kraksurer, also entinery second-hand Uprichte, 15 up; also lovry for Farde Grand Pianos at short half. New plane, nuberory, \$145 and up. Bestiful popular like at new plane, nuberory, \$145 and up. Neis for particulars. Cash or may menhili partments.

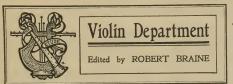
LYON & HEALY, 29 Adams St., Chicago

195



Journal. THE ORGAN. "I would not be thought unduly enthusiastic in speaking of this in-

HEARING.



### VIOLIN MAKERS BEEN DISCOVERED?

196

THERE is nothing which is of such perpetual interest to the entire fiddle world as discoveries in the making of violins, tending to make them the equal of those of Cremona. The true secret has been discovered 995 times, and there is fully as much interest and excitement attending the oo6th discovery as there was on the occasion of the first. The trouble is that the secret will not "stay discovered." As a rule the discoveren is the only person who thinks that the new violins are the equal of the Cremona instruments, and the excitement dies down only to blaze forth when the next discovery is announced.

The cause of this great interest is due to the fact that every violinist who does not already possess one looks forward to the possession of a Strad., a Guarnerius, an Amati or a Bergonzi as the great German planist and critic. dearest wish of his life. He believes that with such an instrument he could soon play his way into fame and for-

Take the case of a vocalist; imagine or she could have transferred to their throat the voice of a Caruso or a Melthe finest violins in the world.

y-gives out a certain tone when struck. The top of a violin, before the Cremona." instrument is put together, gives out a certain tone, as does the back. Grossman works his tops and backs to cer-

new violins constructed. Testimonials as a rule are of little all countries where violins are in use.

and musicians, that the list is little both as regards tone and workman-Ysaye, Cesar Thomson, Jacques Thi-

Henri Marteau, Emil Sauret, Arthur Hartman, Ovide Musin, Alexander Sebald, Josef Frischen, and Jan van Oordt. There are also letters from Arthur Nickisch the eminent orchestral know whether an applicant for lessons

conductor, Anton Hekking, the great possesses sufficient talent to make it violoncellist and Dr. Otto Neitzel the

signatures, following exhaustive tests, passably well must be far more acute say that there is no doubt whatever that than would be required to play the piano Cremona violins, and pronounce his well. The reason is that in the case of if by the payment of so much money he violins the full equal of the great Ital- instruments of the violin class the inian instruments. Eugene Ysaye says: tonation depends entirely on the per-"They have all the qualities of the Ital- former. He has no frets, keys or Imagine the price to which these ian violins;" Thibaud, "They are fully valves to help; he is adrift on a smooth Guarnerius;" Anton Hekking, "I con- ear to guide him. ever, for if he have money enough he gratulate the discoverers on the solu- It is not a bad idea to put the appli- good. The extraordinary part of the can purchase a Straid, or Guarnerius- tion of the problem on which the violin cant for violin lesson through a brief matter is that such pupils try to learn inakers of the entire world have worked examination to test his musical hearing,

Just at the present time the secret of since the time of the old Cremonese;" something like the following: Strike Cremona violins has been discovered Marteau, "The luthier's art will blos- notes at random on the piano or violin again, and is being discussed by violin- som into new life; young artists can and let the prospective pupil try to ists allover the world. Dr. Max Gross-now obtain good instruments without find the note with his voice. Next play man, of Berlin, is the discoverer and poying a fortune for them? Sauret, the scale, with the pupil following the Otto Seifert, a practical violin maker, is "For the first time in my life it was notes played, with his voice. Then re-the name of the man who worked out impossible for me to tell the difference quire him to sing or hum the scale with-the scale with the man who worked out impossible for me to tell the difference quire him to sing or hum the scale with-the scale of the man who worked out impossible for me to tell the difference for the first time in the scale with his voice. Then re-the name of the man who worked out impossible for me to tell the difference for the first time to sing or hum the scale with-the scale with the scale with the scale with the scale with his voice. The next scale with his worked out impossible for me to tell the difference for the first time to sing or hum the scale with-the scale with the man who worked out impossible for me to tell the difference for the first time to sing or hum the scale with-Grossman's ideas. Grossman is a scien- between my Guarnerius del Gesu and out the aid of the instrument. If he can na. Dr. Grossman declares that the gen- Musin, "It means a new era for the other good test is to play the notes of a were often the inspiration of time and eral belief that age improves the tone virtuosi, who can no longer pay the exof violins is all moonshine. His idea is cessive prices that are required to-day E, B, B flat, having the pupil follow tion was impossible. Moreover, much or violins is all monsmine. This near is cessive prices that are required to during the set of the music that the during the set of t strike all the notes of the chord toas they are to-day. The excellence of think the new instruments were by the Italian instruments, he claims, is Stradivarius, Guarnerius and Amati. In

## Not an Impossible Achievement. whistle them. The pupil who can do These brief extracts from long letters all these things successfully certainly

tain notes in such a manner that when are certainly strong statements coming has sufficient talent to play the violin the violin is put together remarkable from men of such eminence in the as far as musical hearing goes, and may pathetic vibrations which are estab- make us hope against hope that it is the violin.

As far as making the tops and backs thing in the discovery. Which we have been as a given both the second back on the discovery of the X-Ray, disc mentally are all that is necessary pieces. the hills, and many violin makers have the wireless telegraph, the marvels of to become a good violinist, even with more or less success. Grossman, how- coveries in the recent past, it seems less amount of mechanical ability of a cerparts respectively. He has examined clans put the problem in the "perpet- painting, and many other pursuits re- istry of Fine Arts.

ual motion" class, and smile when a quiring great nicety of touch and delicacy of mechanism in the use of the new "discovery" is announced. cacy Thousands of bright minds the world hand.

over are working on this violin problem. I have seen pupils who possessed real There are few discoveries that would genius for music with the ability to give greater pleasure to the human race compose, with the talent of absolute to-day than a way to produce these pitch and with musical hearing abso-matchless violins, that they could be sold at a reasonable price. The possibilities of the invention from a finan- capable of producing a good tone on cial standpoint are very great. At a the violin. The Emperor Napoleon rough calculation from \$50,000,000 to found the utmost difficulty in learning \$100,000,000 worth of violins could be to shave himself, and his signature sold throughout the world, based on a was a scrawl which could hardly be HAS THE SECRET OF CREMONA many Stradivari violins, and has found price of from \$100 to \$200, provided it read. Horace Greeky, the great editor that in each one the top and back were was proved that they were the equal of attuned to each other in exactly the the old Cremona instruments. This calsame manner in which he has had his culation is based on the sale of one violin to each thousand of population in could read his copy. A long list could An enormous improvement has taken nence who were utterly unable to do the merits of violins, pianos, wind in- place in the making of violins within any mechanical work which required struments, etc., but Grossman has col- the last few years. Even in our own skill of the hand or arm. A long list lected a series of autograph letters from country we have violin makers who of musicians could be given who were men of such great note, as violinists produce extremely artistic instruments unable to play the violin well, if at all. Many good pianists are unable to short of imposing. He has letters from ship. It would seem strange, with so play a string instrument, largely bethe following violinists-men who are many working on the problem, its should cause they lack the peculiar mechanisal kings in the violin worki. Eugene not be discovered eventually. makeup necessary to handle the bow pupil lacking in ability to hum a scale or sing a melody, or who after a few TESTING THE APPLICANT'S months' lessons seems to lack the skill

necessary to learn bowing, had better VIOLIN teachers are often puzzled to advise him to try another instrument, such as the piano or organ or some wind instrument.

worth his while to take lessons. It Every teacher of the violin will testify must be remembered that the musical These men in letters over their own hearing required to play the violin even that he has numerous applicants to lessly destitute of the slightest musical rossman has solved the secret of the or even many wind instruments equally talent. Many of them cannot sing or hum the simplest melody or find a note with the voice when it is struck on another instrument. It is far better for the teacher to discourage such a pupil from trying to learn, as it will only retransferrable voices would attain! This the equals of those of Stradivarius and ebony fingerboard, with naught but his sult in a disappointed patron, and will talent.

A DISCOVERY has just been made in Grossman's ideas. Grossman is a scien-tist, and spent nine years of his life en-deavoring to learn the screet of the re-markable tone of the violins of Cremo-tival the old Italian masterpieces;" which he will find much harder. An-most original and charming creations And now in Genoa fourteen of his

gether, and ask him to sing the redue to attain instancing the country is constructions considering and multi in second, and as min to sing the re-due to attaining the top and back of the violan making a "new Italy" has be-specifive notes of the chord together compositions have come to light, all violan to each other, so as to establish gan," Josef Frischen, "The problem from memory without their being written in the maestro's own hand. sympathetic vibrations. As is well has been solved after tso years of struck on the plano. Other chords can Among them is the famous "B minor known, every object-a piece of wood, vain endeavor;" Jan van Oordt, "The be used in the same manner and also concerto" which astonished the musiknown, every object-a piece of wood, van endeavor; Jan Van Oord, Jule of use in the foldic and harmonic minor clans of his time, and, whether every a lamp-post, a block of stone or a lamp tone was actually bigger, fuller and both the melodic and harmonic minor clans of his time, and, whether every binery-moves out a certain tone when more brilliant than that of my own scales. As a final test let the applicant cuted by Paramini binself or by his sing several melodies, or, if he cannot successor Sivori, never failed to arouse sing, it will do equal well to hum or fervent applause.

Paganini published during his lifetime only five works-"Ventiguattro the violin is put together remarkable from men of such eminence in the as far as musical hearing goes, and may results are obtained through the sym- world of music and violin playing, and be encouraged to begin his studies on artisti," "Sei sonati per Violino e Chitarra," and in two volumes "Tre gran just possible that there may be some. It must not be inferred that a cor- Quartetti a Violino, Viola, Chitarra, et shed. As far as making the tops and backs thing in the discovery. When we look rect ear and a gift of following melo- Violoncello," making in all thirty-nine

the hills, and many violin makers have the wireless telegraph, the marking dis- the greatest application. A great As the newly discovered manuscripts the prohibits the come under the law which prohibits the ever, claims that he possesses a secret strange that the secret of the Cremona tain kind is necessary as well, just as process of attuning the tops and backs, masters may some day be discovered. it is required in handwriting, in the use sent of the Italian Government negobut has not yet made public the rela-but has not yet made public the rela-so many of these discoveries, however, of tools of various kinds, the ability to the tones he uses for these have proved abortive that most musi-draw or use the brush in drawing and have already been begun by the Min-

## THE ETUDE

THE STRAD.

violin to overestimate the importance houses and in some classrooms; yet, of consistency in dealing with their lit- those parents and teachers who so contle pupils.

gestion rather than of realization. In wonder why their children and pupils the hands of the inexperienced it pro- are more unruly and disobedient than duces no musical sound but an intoler- those of other people:-"It is not for shared with keyed or fretted instruments, which, by reason of a more tinually that the words lost all value but they serve scarcely less well when mechanical construction, occasionally and influence. You prohibited many produce tolerably pleasing effects un- things, but you enforced abstinence der the fingers of happy chance. But from none. Yet, you wonder that the

the whole art of playing the violin is child is disobedient. the outcome of intellectual and emo-tional understanding. The one faculty family as possible, but, once uttered, will not produce a true artist without due proportion of the other. If the it should have very practical influence on the manner in which he or she, in

certain necessary details of technique, the Sugar Trust, which occurred last old and often battered instruments has observance of it.

passive and unjustifiable resistance.

and formative influences of their lives. feat of playing the entire 1 wenty-four on the regular rosin cake. ing, and fatiguing to mind and body.

Do you think that your work has no word in Europe and America. affinity with such great aims? Are you standards of achievement?

discipline, more inconsistent with the mere memorizing is of itself an extraor- tone production.

CONSISTENCY IN TEACHING. true end of it, than a perpetual and in- dinary feat. Surely "there are giants It is impossible for teachers of the The air is thick with "don'ts" in some ing. "Sordines (or mutes) are little wooden

tinually utter it, frequently neglect to implements which are placed on the The violin is an instrument of sug- ensure any practical result. Then they bridge of stringed instruments in order to deaden their sonorousness, and which give them at the same time a mournful, mysterious, and softened tone able noise. This peculiarity is not of *telling*," they say, that the which is frequently to be felicitously which is frequently to be felicitously applied in all styles of music Sordines

the subject of the piece admits it for light and rapid designs, or for accompaniments of hurried rythm. Gluck has effectively proved this in his sublime Reduce your "don'ts" to as small a Italian monologue of Alceste 'Chimi Parla.' "-Berlioz. secure compliance with your command.

FABULOUS prices are sometimes paid for old violins, and many an enthusi-

astic musician would part with his last dollar to possess one of the masterpieces of Stradivarius or Guarnerius or another of the famous makers of a The death of H. O. Havemeyer, the contury or two ago.

The questioned superiority of these and in the patience and care with which month, will be of interest to violinists been variously ascribed to the peculiar the necessity for obedience is made everywhere, as he was the owner of quality of the varnish used in their conclear along with the demand. As an the famous "King Joseph," the famous struction, to the elasticity of the wood instance-firm and decisive stopping is Guarnerius, once the property of Henri employed and to the ripening and imabsolutely requisite to the production Wieniawski. This is said to be the fin-proving effects of age and long use. of true and resonant intonation. Ex- est specimen of Guarnerius in existence Of late years, however, much ereplain this law in as few and simple and is known to collectors all over the dence has been given the suggestion of words as possible-then insist upon the world. There are different accounts as an eminent authority that the real regards the price paid by Mr. Have- cause of the superiority of the old in-Some children are of a singularly meyer for this masterpiece, some giving struments is due to a peculiar warping apathetic intellect; others, again, are the purchase price as \$12,000 and others of the wood to a higher arch, a buck

will be made of the violin, now that Mr. that the same effect could be produced. by giving an equal arching to a new-in-In his address on the occasion of the strument, but the effect, if attained, is understood, draw, if necessary, upon funeral of the dead sugar magnate, the not permanent, because with are the your entire store of patient determina- Rev. Dr. R. Heber Newton told of his arching increases until too great a de-

> M. F. writes THE ETUDE, stating that she has seen in a paper that the how should be washed often and asking if this is the case. Violinists who understand the care of the bow do not wash their bows, because they do not allow them to become dirty. If the hair.

It is astonishing what a great number is old and worn out they get the bow rehaired. If the bow has become dirty, They love through improper use, it can be washed by screwing up the bow and washing a fourth above the open strings on the the surface of the hair with a good lather of soap applied with a tooth- because they are reinforced by the symbrush or other small brush which is pathetic vibrations of the open string The fame of Alexander Sebald, one of perfectly clean. The soap is then wiped For you are not only teaching them the the best known of the younger violin off the hair, with the brush, which has G (the third finger on the D string in violin during the hour or half-hour that virtuosi of Berlin, is constantly expand- been rinsed in perfectly clean water. the first position) is assisted by the vithey are in your company; you are add-ing your mite to the great constructive cessfully accomplished the tremendous with powdered rosin before being used out of sympathy, so that when you

which is often peculiarly discourage announcement that he would do this any circumstance, and the bow should string you can see the open G vibrating Market is other pectative accounty discounty announcement that are violated and the state of the state of the sympa-ic and fatiguing to mind and body caused unbounded interest in violinist never be fit ying around where it can in sympathy, the width of the sympa-Mere musical knowledge and ability circles in Berlin, and on the evening of become soiled. If used much the hair thetic vibration on the string being at annot, of install informate that gift of the concert the hall was crowded with of the bow soon wears smooth and will least one-sixteenth of an inch, when combination of forces which gives to violin players, including many of the not "bite" the string, when it should be much force is used in bowing. The ef-the world a great interpretative artist. most prominent violinists in Germany. re-haired. I should say that a player feet of playing the note D on the A Moral as well as intellectual qualities There were at least a dozen in the audi- who practices one hour per day should string and the note A on the E string is Increase which at least a dock in the mass of the products of the out of a should within a function of a branch of the should be the should be

aminy with such great amist AC 900 - Secure accomparation of a secure accomparation of a secure and a secure ourself with common and apparent are for violin solo, and the single violin uosity, was very hard on bows. He played on the D string will be tandards of achievement? And the stage for the entire evening. It made several tours in this country and helped by the sympathetic vibration Aim at a star, and you will attain to took nearly two hours to play the entire frequently sent his bows, of which he of the open D, and the note A played the house-top. Suggest, aid and direct twenty-four and the artist was warmly had a number, to Paris, to be re-haired, on any other string except the A will be with every faculty at your command. congratulated by his colleagues. Viowith every faculty at your command. congratulated by his colleagues. Vio- getting them back in about a month by helped by the vibrations of the open A and you will have done better work linists will appreciate the magnitude of express. He always said that fresh The pressing down of the right hand and you will have done better work inists will appreciate use many of new hair, properly put in the bow, was bedal (the damper pedal) on the piano There is nothing more subversive of them of transcendent difficulty, and the one of the greatest requisites for good has the same result, through sympa-

THE PROGRESSIVE VIOLINIST Melodious and Instructive Pieces in Various Styles for

VIOLIN and PIANO By F. P. ATHERTON

content, To responsible teachers we will send on examination the above numbers or any of our publications at special prices.

-Catalogues sent FREE on application THEO. PRESSER.

1712 Chestnut St., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Thousends of isading ertists, even the concert mester of the Metropolitan Opere House In New York, are using BAUER'S TONE-IMPROVING, CHEMICAL





TWO VIOLINS IN ONE

Price of the two bridges, postpaid, 50c. Frice of THE H. BAUER MUSIC CO. 35 Eest 34th Street NEW YORK The Art of Practising the Violin on Prof. SEVCIK'S Method oncise and Authentic Experition of the Fandar

Mr. STEINDORFF 41 Westwood Street, Manchester, England Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Answers to Correspondents.

M. F .--- The firm you mention is thoroughly reliable as far as we know W. J. T .- The reason why the tones

violin sound richer and more brilliant is an octave below. For instance, the note play the note G on the D string, two This is a very necessary view to keep Capites of Pagamin from memory, one The fingers should never come into notes are in reality sounding at the same before one during the long day's work after another, in a single evening. His contact with the hair of a bow under time. If you will play the Go on the D

thetic vibration.



transmit the idea into experience.

any matter, and made sure that it is tion in bringing about the desired re- love for music, and the efforts he had gree of rigidity is the result. sult. Don't let the child weary you out. made towards advancing the cause of Some children have amazing powers of the classics in violin music. It is stated passive resistance, and if they are per- that Mr. Havemeyer practiced from one mitted to get the upper hand, through to two hours a day on the King Joseph, weakness or laziness on your part, you notwithstanding the enormous pressure may as well give up the idea of teach- of business cares. In playing the violin ing them the violin. Remember also- he found a great relaxation from the for your comfort, if you are of a philo- stress of business duties. sophical turn-that you are not only influencing your pupils on present and of men of affairs there are who seek re-

# special occasions, but building up in laxation in violin playing. them a standard of values as to reason- the violin and its music, and with some able and unreasonable exhibitions of the passion for the violin art almost atdetermination; awakening them to the tains the dignity of a creed. force of active consistency as opposed

must combine to such an end.

quick enough to grasp your meaning, at \$15,000. Whichever it was, it was a ling caused by the position of the "F' but do not remember what you have princely sum, and the violin world will holes and sound post. told them, and in some cases fail to watch eagerly to see what disposition It might at first thought be supposed Having once expressed your will on Havemeyer is dead.

strongest accent?

eaders.

HILDREN'S

#### AUNT EUNICE'S LETTER FOR FEBRUARY.

198

My Dear Little Friends:-I have a little friend whom they call "the little question-mark" and for a little girl, she certainly asks more questions in a shorter time than any one form of the letter G. In fact it looks sible. have known that the pupil who asks looks enough like a capital F to hardly children's pages. Won't you take time How can you find out what you want to signs came to be used. know if you don't ask questions? The teacher who does not answer your questions cheerfully is not the right teacher for you to have.

It is a very good plan to form the question habit. Take QUESTION HABIT up your last piece of music and look it

over. How many things are there upon the page that you do not under-stand? Look for every little dot and dash. If there is a single one that you do not know all about write it down on a sheet of paper and take it to the next lesson and insist upon knowing all about it. It is your teacher's business to tell you, but if she has omitted to do so don't hesitate to ask her. In most cases she will be delighted to tell you. I have just opened the first volume of "Standard Compositions" which are intended to go with Mathew's Graded Course and Dr. Mason's Touch and Technic. In this attractive collection of pretty little pieces for children I find the following things among others: "Tempo di Marcia;" "Andante Con Mo-to;" "Op;" "grazioso;" "marc;" "con express;" "meno mosso;" "Vivo;" "Mazurka;" "D. C." If you don't know what they mean write them down and take them to your next lesson and find out. If you are not sufficiently advanced for these terms to have a meaning to you your teacher will remember them and tell you at the proper time. There are a great LIST OF

INTERESTING many interesting things you can find OUESTIONS. out by asking ques-

tions. Why, for instance, are Italian terms used in music instead of English and German, French or Russian terms? Simply because it is desirable to have the comparatively is destrate to nave the comparatories there? For terms needed expressed in one lan-guage that all may learn, rather than is several languages that would be the? in several languages that would be ties? comparatively impossible for the music students of different countries to comprehend. The little child in Germany, or France, or Spain, knows that the Italian term "Presto" means very quick just as you know it, or perhaps should an art the manuscripts were written by means soft pedal? monks of the Catholic church. The capital of Italy and it was only natural knuckle joints?

that the language of that country should be used

OUESTIONS ABOUT THE CLEFS.

all about them. The treble or G clef, the question into THE ETUDE and we for instance, is nothing more than a will attend to it as promptly as pos-

nother say to her: "For goodness writing turned backwards with its hook APERSONAL to ask you a ques-writing turned backwards with its hook APERSONAL to ask you a quessakes don't bother me with so many missing. It is twined around the sec- QUESTION. tion. I would like beth we are deep in mystery, at once; questions." This mother had never ond line of the staff to show that notes to know what my for was not her lap full of bread turned been a teacher, for if she had she would on that line are G. The F or Bass clef readers would like to see upon the into red, red roses when her frugal has

questions is almost always likely to be need any explanation. But your teacher to write a short letter and tell me what the pupil who goes ahead the quickest. will be glad to show you how these things you have liked best in the last year and if there is anything in which



A FAMOUS MEETING. (See note on this page.)

Affectionately,

A FAMOUS MEETING.

A GOOD QUESTIONS. things by asking interesting? We are running it for questions will find your interests and we want to make it 1. Why do some pianos have three as helpful and valuable as possible this a fine list:

I. Why do some planos have three pedals; others only two? What is the third pedal for? third pedal for? 2. How many kinds of staccato are we have had in preparation for some

there?

4. Why are slurs used? 5. Why is e sharp or b sharp used when these notes could be written as forc

6. When should the soft pedal be has as you know it. In the early days of music as used? What is the Italian sign that the meeting of a famous king and a

8. What does a little straight hori-

zontal line over a note mean? this well-known picture.

### THE MINNESINGERS.

o. How many kinds of accent signs THERE is a stern, old mediæval, casare there? Which kind indicates the tle near Eisenach, in Thuringia, which THE ETUDE has a has been a cradle for history, mystery THE question department, QUESTION but we reserve this DEPARTMENT. department for ques-troord and its name is Warthurg. Hitt browed, and its name is Wartburg Hill tions that we think

Castle. are of general interest to all of our Here the great Martin Luther lay for If there is a question that is likely to be of little interest to all our some time in hiding, and a stain on the readers, or a question upon some subwall of one of its many gloomy chamect we think our readers ought to know bers is still pointed out as marking the all about, we answer it privately Have you ever through the mail. if the one who sends spot struck by the reformer's ink bottle, thought why such in the question encloses a stamped adwhen thrown by him at a troublesome odd signs are used dressed envelope for reply. Sometimes visitor-the devil.

odd signs are used ureased trachers themselves are honestly puz-for clefs? Get your zled about questions that come up at teacher to tell you the lesson. Tell your teacher to send being brombt up "to tatke" by her being brought up "to taste" by her mother-in-law elect, about the time that Richard Coeur-de-Lion was getting into

Now I am going troubles of his own, on his way home from the third crusade. With St. Elizato know what my for was not her lap full of bread turned band criticized her generosity? And can we not see, still firmly fastened in the stone wall, that very iron peg on which her cloak hung, that wonderful cloak which she often gave to the poor,

but which always appeared again when needed? Franz Lizst has set the beauiful legend of "St. Elizabeth" to music the form of an oratorio, or, rather, dramatic cantata of that name.

In those old days the Great Hall of Wartburg, and its court yard, too, were the scenes of very exciting contests that gave an uplift to both music and poe-Frederic Barbarossa and Henry the Lion, fought no more eagerly for the honors of war than did the German singers of their time, the "Minnesingers," as they were called, contend for the Wartburg prize in the days of Hermann, the noted old Margrave of Thurngia and the owner of Wartburg Castle.

The "Minnesingers" were frequently nobles and members of royal houses who gladly gave their talents and lives to their work. We owe to one of them, Gottfried of Strasburg (twelfth century), the beautiful poem of Tristram and Yseult: to another Wolfram (1227), Parsifal; to another, Hartmann von der Ane, the Poor Henry which Longfellow used as the subject of his Golden Legend.

For many years the Wartburg contests were the most popular in Germany, the poem being partly recited and partly sung with the viol as the accompanying instrument. The prize winner in one of the most celebrated of the Wartburg contests was Walter von Pupils who are you are particularly interested that you die Vogel-weide, or Walter of the Birdanxious to find out feel would make this department more meadow. We rejoice, involuntarily, in the victory of this bird-singer, and think of his poem as being some lovely lyric-bold, sparkling, patriotic, lofty, yet gentle withal, and warm with love and deep feeling. His victory, too, must have been won not by the great, deep chimney-place, with winter winds months. Last month we considered outside, but on a daisy or cowslip or primrose meadow, where the German skylark and thrush and robin and soft spring air could help the viol and swell the chorus. The singer's contest, or AUNT EUNICE. Sänger Krieg as it is called in German, that took place in the old castle, is now represented in the second act of Wag-

THE picture on this page represents ner's opera Tannhauser. The spirit of music long lingered lovmeans soft pedal? great master. Can you identify them? ingly about Warburg. In f65 she 7. What is the best way to keep the Next month we will print the names of stood as fairy god-mother to a little monks of the Catholic church. The ', vital is the desivery to keep the Next month we may find the names of "Acce as that' gow month to seat of the church was in Rome, the fingers from "breaking in" at the the first ten readers of the Children's boy born in Eisenach, and he became equilat of that and it was only natural, knuckle joints? Page who send in correct answers. We one of the greatest composers of church will also print the story that goes with music. His name was Johann Sebastian Bach .- The Golden Age

### THE ETUDE

COMPOSERS OF NATIONAL

is interesting to know their origin. The "Watch on the Rhine" of Germany was composed by Carl Wilhelm in 1854, who received an annual pen-

sion of \$7.50 for composing it. Joseph Haydn wrote the music of Allegro-Now fingers fly and words run Austria's national hymn and the poet Haschka was commissioned to write Allegretto-Not quite so rapid as the the words. The song was first sung in

The Spanish national hymn is a work Andante-Soft and slow the movement of recent years and is not so much sung as some American airs which have been heard during the campaign Brillante-With great spirit and with of Cuba, according to correspondents. The "Marseillaise" of France was Con Espressione-In excessive movewritten at Strasburg in 1792 by Joseph Rouget de Lisle two years after the fall of the Bastile. He was a skillful vio-Crescendo-From soft to loud the music linist and singer and the song is one Da Capo-"Return," this sign the player of the best specimens of the purely Decrescendo-From loud to soft the mu-The English "God Save the Oueen"

was written by an Englishman, Henry Forte-To action loud the signal calls. Carey, and first sung by the author in Fortissimo-Louder, louder, raise the 1704. The air became marvelously popular and has been adopted as the national air also of Bayaria, Switzerland, Denmark, Norway, Saxony, Han-Legato-Glide soft and close when this over and Weimar, while here we have it wedded to "My Country 'Tis of

Meszo Forte-A little louder, but not too Mezzo Piano-A little soft; too soft is Mezzo Voce-Subdued and in a quiet tone. Moderato-Little quickness here is shown. Piano-Soft and low, with gentleness. Pianissimo-Softer, with sweet tender-ness. Prussia and Austria, who had grown Prestissimo-Quick and quicker fly your Staccato-Sharp and pointed, nothing linday sung it to the emperor. The sou Unison-Sing together in one voice, and ereign caused the hymn to be repeated in French, "Mais, c'est superbe!" ("That is splendid!") He then direct-

PHRASING AND LEGATO WORK. that the hymn would be adopted by the army. The hymn was first heard in public in Moscow in 1833.

MUSICAL TERMS IN RHYME.

in rhyme, contain much information in

Accelerando-In speed, increasing meas-

Ad Libitum-Sing at discretion's pleasure,

Affectuoso-Let tenderness and pathos

A Tempo-Mark the music as it flows.

F. F. F.-Louder yet and very strong.

Maggiore-Signifies the major key.

Adagio-Expressive, soft, and slow.

a very concise manner:

flow

goes.

might.

swells.

tells

sic falls.

vou see.

strong.

wrong.

fingers.

in music all rejoice.

ment right.

THE following musical terms, defined

Too little thought is given, by the average musician, to phrasing and legato passages. A piece of music is played by many so-called good pianists and musicians with very little attention paid to legato passages and with little or no attention to an equally important part of interpretation-the phrasing. In many cases the legato passages are so badly played that a listener could hardly distinguish between legato and staccato.

The writer having had occasion repianist's desire to play in correct metronome time and at the expense of smooth legato work and pronounced phrasing, why not play a piece marked presto in Allegro time, or even Allegretto?

The teacher should be a model for the pupil, for as a teacher plays, so does the pupil. Let us then be more careful

HIMNS. Some interesting games to play at Gluck. OTHER countries have national hymns. Children's Musical parties or at ses- 3. I all their own? if we have not hymns. "all their own" if we have not, and it sions of Children's Musical Clubs.

> Assemble the children around the piano and give them slips of paper ten nini

the following questions and have them

I.

The Russian national-one of the two inches in size a series of names of grandest ever written-was composed by Alexis Theodore Lyoff, who was 28, 1870. This Russian hymn made here given, then require the little guests for "tune." Lyoff one of the famous men of his to complete the names. country. The hymn was written at the tired of hearing the Air Anglais on all public occasions. Lyoff wrote the song in a few moments and on the following

ed that his minister of war be informed

BY PAUL SHEETS.

sages, which were presto, were very the physician in your school. badly executed. If the fault lies in the Nervousness is sometimes

regard to legato passages and phrasing. feel nervous while practicing just ask with these factors-phrasing and legato faster than your technic will allow.

NEW MUSICAL GAMES

Parts of a Piano.

inches long and two inches wide down the margin of which you have previously written the numbers from to. At the top of the slip write: "What Mozart. part of a piano? Ask the children A litt

write the answers after the corresponding numbers. Write what part of a lock?

(Answer: A key.) 2. Write what part of the bicycle.

What part of a watch? (Answer: Case.)

- 4. What carpenter's tool?
- 5. What part of a clock?
- (Answer: The springs.) What part of a tea pot?

(Answer: lid.) This game is educational in that it

makes the pupils familiar with the vari- an exertion, est number of correct answers.

Composers' Names.

Ludwig van B. Richard V

George Frederic H. Ludwig S

Richard S

- Robert S. Anton S

- Raphael ]

Guiseppi V. Anton D. Johann Sebastian B.

#### HEADACHES AND NERVOUS-NESS.

IF you have a headache or feel ner- list must be adapted to suit the ages yous while playing you should speak and experience of the guests at the of it at once to your teacher or to your musical party. parents. The headache may be due to various causes that have nothing whatever to do with practice but in some cases it is due to eye trouble.

fascinating game. Slips of paper are published in this column next month. Notes are hard to fead and it your itascinating game. Sups of paper are published in time scientification in the right position in given the guests. Upon each slip is Answers to puzzles in the February the room, you will find that your eyes written several words which give the issue. Hidden Composers, soon become tired and that there is first initials of celebrated musicians 1, Gluck: 2, Raff, 3, Phidy; 4, Lange; very liable to be a sensation of dizzl- and at the same time their leading 5, Gade; 6, Dorn; 7, Clementi; 8, Hum-Notes are hard to read and if your cently to listen to a graduate of a con- soon become tired and that there is servatory, one supposed to be a thor-ough musician, failed to hear any pro-ness. You should have your eyes excharacteristics. thus: 1. Alluring Primadonna - Adelina del; 12, Flotow; 13, Wagner; 14, Lizst; nounced phrasing. The legato pas- amined regularly, if this is not done by Patti.

Nervousness is sometimes due to impatience. You should not try to hurry your practice hour through. If you have not yet cultivated a real love for music itself, just remember that impatience or hurry will not make the It is better to play slower and cor- hands of the clock move any faster. rectly than to play through in metro-nomic time, omitting notes, and without tient you are likely to become. If you

yourself whether you have been hurrying. Hurry is always bad and is invariably a useless and preventable habit. Many young people have been able work-as they are everything in inter-preting a piece of music. Lastly, let to turn the practice hour into one of your motto be never to play a piece the pleasantest hours of the day by avoiding hurry.

Famous Song-writer - Franz Schubert. A Renowned Wonder-worker-

Richard Wagner. Nervous Player-Nicolo Pagi-

Ever Captivating-Emma Calve. Just Lovely—Jenny Lind. A Wonderful Musician—A. W.

2. Charming Grace - Christopher

100

A little inventiveness will lead to the formation of many additional names.

### MUSICAL DECAPITATIONS.

a. The whole word represents a kind of musical composition. b. Remove my first letter and find a synonym of "now".

Remove my first two letters and find the Italian word for "no."

d. Remove my first three letters and find the synonym of "upon." II

a. The whole word is a synonym of

ous parts of the piano. A prize should b. Remove the first letter of the be offered for the one giving the great- word and you will have left a synonym of "exercise."

c. Remove my first two letters and you will find a synonym of the word "shower."

d. Remove my first three letters and great composers and musicians, giving you will find the Scotch dialect term only the first names and the first in- for "own.

e. The whole word is also a synonym

a. The whole word represents the name given to the music used by a conductor while conducting. b. Remove the first letter and find the "heart of an apple." c. Remove the first two letters and

find the word used for minerals con-

taining metal. d. Remove my first three letters and find the Italian syllable used to designate the second step or degree of a major scale.

THE following have sent correct an-Some of these are difficult, some very swers in to all the puzzles appearing Some of these are difficult, some very sweis in to an the puzzes appearing easy. The difficult ones will encourage in the February issue: Miss H. R. the ambitious, the easy ones will en- Spicer, Miss I. M. MacGillen, Lillian courage the backward students. The Hadley, Miss J. Harley.

ANSWERS TO PUZZLES.

#### THE ETUDE will print answers to puzzles in this issue in the next issue. The first ten readers who send in cor-

mel; 9. Haydn; 10, Rossinni; 11. Han-

A MUSICAL REBUS.

#### Musical Characteristics. This is an extremely interesting and rect answers will have their names

### EUROPEAN MUSICAL TOPICS.

200

#### BY ARTHUR FISON

#### THE periodical attempts to invent a new notation seem hitherto to have met with A New failure. Our present system, with all Notation.

its faults, seems to endure, though we may not all approve of it wholly. A new one, however, devised by M. Hautstout, seems to possess advantages worth investigating-at least according to Louis Laloy, who writes of it in the Mercure Musicale. The present division into naturals, sharps and flats is to be abolished, and all notes of the chromatic scale are to be declared free and equal. Each one of the twelve is to have a sign, thus doing, away with the necessity for clefs. The sign is to be invariable, the different octaves being indicated by the disposition of lines around it. Eight octaves are covered, beginning with the lowest C on the pianoforte. The writer claims that in this system the reading of a full orchestral score will be easier than that of an ordinary piano piece in the two present clefe

This system has but one fault, according to M. Laloy-that of having an author. By this he means to imply that the successful innovations have always come about gradually, rather than by the efforts of one man. Yet this is hardly true, in the light of musical history. Admitting the slow development of the neumes, or "fly-track" notation, to aid the memory in the chanting of the dark ages. we must yet credit to a single unknown genius the idea of drawing a line through them to represent the note F. Granting the gradual growth from this of the four- and five-lined staff, we must credit to Guido of Arezzo the naming of the syllables of the scale. Two men, Franco of Cologne and Walter Odington, are said to have invented measured notes; and the bar-line, even though of unknown origin, was probably due to a single individual. Let the writer not despair; if the new system is as good as he claims, who knows but what it may find favor?

### In the same magazine Alberto Bach-A New Life mann begins a life of Paganini-al-of Paganini, ways an interesting subject, because

of that artist's strange personality and the many anecdotes concerning him, no less than be-cause of his consummate skill. The latter quality, so often ascribed by the superstitious Italians to the devil's aid, was not the result of any mysterious secret, other than the well-known one of hard work. In early childhood his father kept him busy at his task with a severity worthy of that other domestic tyrant. Beethoven's father. In youth, he practised from ten to twelve hours a day. In later life, while he stayed at a certain hotel, a stranger once watched the great artist through a door-crack, and saw no trace of his Satanic Majesty, but merely a tall, thin man fingering incessantly at his instrument, without using the bow.

Another ridiculous story of Paganini explained his wonderful facility on the G-string by stating that he had passed eight years in prison for killing his sweetheart; that he had been allowed to keep his violin; but as the dampness of his cell broke the upper strings, he was forced to depend wholly on the lower one for consolation. As he was already before the public when eleven years old, he must have committed this terrible crime at the mature age of three, if at all! As a matter of fact, he was very particular about the quality of his strings, and used different G-strings, according to the key of the piece to be played.

Paganini's technique remains a marvel in the musical world. The painter Pasini, unable to realize its extent, offered him a Stradivarius violin if he could play at sight an extremely difficult manuscript concerto. "Say good-bye to your violin," answered Paganini, who then played the work without a flaw.

In later life, Paganini was secretive about anything concerning his method of playing. His friend Guhr, unable to draw him out, set to work watching the great virtuoso, and came to these conclusions, among

Paganini used thin strings, and was thus enabled to obtain high harmonies with comparative ease. He empoyed different G-strings, as already mentioned and even used special instruments for certain keys. He used a bridge that was lower and less convex than usual, which allowed him more freedom in and that impressions are most firmly fixed in it .the high positions and enabled him to touch three H. T. Finck.

### THE ETUDE

strings at once. (The latter was done also by Ole Bull, at a later date.) He could retune quickly and imperceptibly and would often put the strings up a semi-tone for works in flat keys. This explains some apparently impossible passages in his own

With all these advantages, the quality of tone produced was no less remarkable than the technical skill he exhibited. In broad adagio passages, the notes were sighed forth with a depth of feeling like the cry of some lost soul: yet their pathos was never actually overdone, and they never passed the limits of true artistic beauty.

Tur life of a musical critic abroad is The Critic not all beer and skittles, but has its share also of scare and battles. We are Abroad ant to imagine such an individual as an

irresponsible autocrat a sort of omninotent love who interrupts his banquets occasionally to issue irrevocable judgments on the affairs of the world. As evidence witness the well-known anecdote of the much-abused Bruckner, at court, begging the Emperor to ask Mr. Hanslick to stop writing about his works.

But all this is changing now. The critic of "L'Express," of Lyons, was assaulted by three men who accompanied M. Grenier, tenor of an opera company appearing in that city. Henceforth, we presume critics will have to wear chain mail under their coats, and dodge into alleyways when opera stars are seen in the middle distance.

In Germany, however, matters are arranged more peaceably, if not more amicably. A certain Leipzig critic, by name Maurice Wirth, stated that Nikisch was a man of coarse orchestral effects, and unfit to conduct the delicate "Passion Music" of Bach Contrary to the French precedent, Herr Nikisch did not attempt to get a strangle hold on Herr Wirth. or disarrange his solar plexus; but he did have the obnoxious critic haled before the court, and punished with a sentence of 300 marks' fine or 30 days in jail.

Again the list of musical novelties may be headed by works from the old masters. A new violin con-certo by Mozart, found in the Berlin Royal Library, and now published for the first time, proves fully worthy of that master, and forms an interesting addition to the repertoire.

Four newly published overtures of Wagner should also arouse curiosity. The first, "King Enzio," was given at Leipzig in 1832, with Raupach's drama of at name. The second, an introduction to Appel's "Columbus," appeared at Magdeburg in 1835. The third, "Polonia," is a symphonic fantasie in honor of that oppressed country. The last, based on "Rule Britannia," was performed at Riga in 1838. and the score rediscovered recently in London

France, after celebrating the centennial anniversary of Spontini's "Vestale," turns again to applaud the success of Massenet's "Ariane." A suit from Bruneau's "Fate de l'Abé Mouret" has received high praise also. In Russia, Rimsky-Korsakoff continues active, in spite of his age. His newly finished opera, "Zolotoi Pietanchok." will be given this year St. Petersburg, under his own direction.

In Germany, Eugene D'Albert has produced the new comic opera "Tragaldabas," having for its hero a sort of plebeian Falstaff. The work is not wholly successful but the warm reception of the composer's "Tiefland" should make amends to him. In England, critics are united in giving high praise to Ernest Austin, whose "Music-Poem," Op. 31, for piano, shows rare feeling. In Italy, Wolf-Ferrari, has turned aside from his incomplete comedy, "Honi Soit Qui Mal Y Pense," to compose a lyric drama, entitled "La Parure de la Vierge." If either of these equals his "Donne Curiose," he will have done well.

An hour of thought is worth more than ten hours of mechanical practice. Paderewski, before interpreting a new program, usually lies awake at night, mentally rehearsing every piece, with every detail of technic and expression. Then he feels sure of himself and knows that his memory will not fail him, even if he should be tired. A better way still would be to go over the program mentally on the morning of the concert, or the day before; for it is in the morning that the memory is particularly fresh and reliable.

### A REW SIDE THOUGHTS.

#### NY R R WENTWORTH LAYTON

Teach Pedal Early .- Do not be old-fashioned, but teach the use of the pedal as soon as the young pupil can reach it. A discriminative use of the pedal adds to the effect of pieces in the early grades, and to the interest of the student. The tabooing of the pedal for the first year's course might have passed in the "old days," but the practice is not in conformity with modern, up-to-date teaching. The young student now-a-days must be a Paderewski en miniature.

Magnanimity .- Be magnanimous-at least just. no animus against one who, perchance, has offended-but is contrite. He can "stand" your displeasure, doubtless, but you cannot afford to suffer the reflex action on heart and mind of a narrow, unforgiving spirit. Be just, at least, and cultivate breadth of heart and soul.

Touch and Tone .- Do not force the touch. Do not sacrifice quality to quantity. Let your touch expand naturally along correct physiological and psychological lines, ever keeping in mind the open sesame of quality, and your tone will gradually grow broad and full, and will at the same time be a thing of beauty to conjure with.

Chicago and Cincinnati .--- It seems not so ve long since that the storm-center musical of the mid-de west swept from Cincinnati to Chicago. How time flies! Cincinnati certainly had a large fund of musical development before Chicago had a respect-able start. In those days Cincinnati had such musicians as Jacobssohn, Shraideck and Baetens. Cincinnati was, perhaps, at her musical zenith when the Chicago Musical College, under Dr. Ziegfeld, with Louis Falk prominent on the faculty, began to assert itself, while Emil Liebling was then, as now, free lance in the musical arena. But what a rapid development in the city by the lake! Fred. Grant Gleason, Clarence Eddy, A. J. Goodrich, Fred. Asher, Reginald De Koven-all had a part also in its musical upbuilding, to say nothing of Theodore Thomas, who was a stupendous factor.

William H. Sherwood and W. S. B. Mathews were early on the field, and 'twould be difficult to estimate the great impetus they and Emil Liebling have given the cause of music in the "Windy City." been long and ably seconded by such artists as Hyllested, Seeboeck, Harrison Wild, Middleschulte and Fannie Bloomfield Zeisler, all working for a greater musical Chicago.

Fidelity to Text .- Have proper respect for the inalienable and God-given rights of the composer, and do not take the slightest liberty with the text of his music or the spirit thereof.

Of course, as every tyro should know, it is customary to play single movements from the sonata or symphony, but these movements are practically comte compositions of and by themselves. when the complete work is played as a whole these movements act as a foil to each other and the cumulative effect is intensified and clarified by the contrasts of mood and tempo. But, for all practical intents and purposes, the different movements of the sonata or symphony (as in the case of their oldtime prototype, the suite or partita) may be considered as separate and complete art-forms and rendered as such. Do not, however, commit the sacrilege of tampering in least degree with the harmony or the spirit of these classics. Nothing could be more presumptuous or reprehensible. The same admonition holds true in regard to the rendition of any other composition of merit, even of the popular type. So seemingly small a matter as the substitution of single notes for octaves, and vice-versa, violates the spirit of the composition and alters the artistic and psychologic effect of the same. Be just to the denseless composer and offer no violence to the text of his work

Mme. American .- How long! Oh! how long, be fore our fair American song-queens will abjure the French prefix? Surely, when our charming artists of the softer sex are capturing such a goodly number of important European positions in grand opera they need no English prefix to their names! They sing in Europe as bona fide Americans, and indeed the American soprano is quite the vogue over there. Even Frau Schumann-Heink is compelled to have that ubiquitious "Mme." placed before the front section of her name! I said "Frau"-'tis now "Mrs. Schumann-Heink, for that splendid artist has adopted America and been "born again." All capable critics, both at home and abroad, pronounce our soprano voices the finest in the world!

A.

### THE "MERE" ACCOMPANIST

### BY CEORCE HANN

THE safe, reliable, consistent and artistic accompanist is by no means as common as the exheard the mechanically perfect player, he with brilliant technic and wonderful proficiency fairly oozpress and public.

ling dash and splendor; it may lack vigor and still appear inspiring to some minds; it may be "clangy" and still not suffer in comparison with the efforts of "near-good" players; but this style of performances will never suffice to accompany the human voice when at its best. On such occassions the piano must rise above mere sound. It must link itself with the higher conceptions of art, must lose the dead and mechanical: it must fall little short of nature's musical marvel-the human voice, universally recognized as a far superior instrument to any fashioned by human hands. It must clearly and resonantly portray every emotion that is transmitted to the hearer by the text and the voice.

more than technic, more than learning, more than playing notes, if they be ever so unerringly struck. Often one reads of a gifted accompanist; but more often of a gifted singer. In the case of the latter. the reader may rest assured that no singer was ever thought gifted or was even half appreciated without the accompanist being gifted also, though the "glory" hovering around a gifted singer is generally always construed to be of his or her own making. Many a superior vocal artist has just missed eminence through a background of poor playing, while many a fairly good vocalist has shone in splendor by dint of insisting on superior company at the piano

and wherefore, the right and wrong, of the proper accompaniment to the voice is an arduous task, and one requiring a plentiful supply of that quality sometimes found lacking in singers and players, and which is commonly called nerve. However, to enumerate a few observations called from watching a large number of ambitious accompanists may be of interest to many situated in a position to utilize them.

### Grasp the Details.

composition. He should analyze it. He should seek out passages demanding special treatment; and by that is meant all those giving opportunity for the display of subtle, beautiful effects, which demand understanding on the part of the player, but which can be readily understood by the appreciative listener. This is the first step toward variety of

conception, absolute requisites in piano playing worthy the name, are as essential when the instrument is subservient to the voice as at any other time. Passages requiring a more robust and vigorous handling must also receive generous consideration. Proper support of the voice insists upon contrast, variety and balance, and these can only be obtained by a thorough knowledge of the proportions of the various elements required by the music. Such comprehension is never acquired save by careful assiduous, preliminary segregation; the root of all poor accompanying is the lack of it which practically amounts to playing in the dark.

So far the battle is only planned; but it must be is not lacking. It is useless to design without a rea-

### THE ETUDE

#### Follow; Sometimes Lead.

In the first place, in addition to the keyboard pro-ficiency referred to in the foregoing, tact to follow-and sometimes lead-the voice properly is absolutely essential; and to do this faultlessly and without seeming effort, at the same time bearing in mind the general plan of attack, is the quintessence of the accompanist's art Various styles of music admit of different modes

of treatment; the plaintive air and simple accom-paniment of Schubert's "Lob Der Träne" is radically different from the dramatic intensity of "The Earl King." Apart from the introduction, the former would require little previous study, while, on the other hand, no amount of preparation would be too much to expend on the latter, or on any other selection from the romantic school.

A curious error of judgment is prevalent among many players; this is to the effect that when there is a singer and player involved in the interpretation of music it is easier to attain success. This conception, however, is refuted by the fact that players invariably find that they cannot depend very much on the singer, but must be the prop themselves, and at the same time act the guiding spirit for two minds. Immature players, suddenly finding them-selves confronted with this added responsibility. often play "below par," as a musical financier expressed it, and prove a disappointment to themselves as well as to some others, more probably the latter.

#### Postical Instinct

There is such a thing as a musical poet. Many pianists can succeed without anything of the poetical about their playing; but a good accompanist does not exist without this divine attri-To distinguish the inner meaning and highest value of every phrase, and then to be able to transmit such a conception to the singer, as well as to the hearers, is the highest office of a competent escort at the piano.

Many accompanists, without any particular directions from the composer, know exactly what notes should be played prominently and which should be subdued. Such secure beautiful effects, where many another player will bring forth only a commonplace result. Such proficiency comes more as a result of study than of anything else. Instinct and natural aptitude also assist. Beautiful bits of counter melody, conspicuously brought forth, a sparkling effervescence of delicate tone imagery, well-balanced rhythm and proper accent-all th are in the hands of the accompanist. As a modus operandi to attain such an end, orchestral music is a safe guide. Everyone has observed the striking emphasis given to certain notes by an orchestra, and how some phrases are rendered conspicuously, while others are left in the background. A consummate player can always increase his conception of the beautiful by careful study of orchestral music, and by the thoughtful consideration of scores. notes to handle exceedingly graceful and well is generally left entirely to the resources of the accompanist, and in no branch of his art does he find a more fertile field for the exercise of a keen mind It may be true that some composers mark and label every beautiful spot; but the majority do not, so

#### that it is no wonder that a dormant and sluggish mind finds little beauty in much music that is palpably great to the initiated. Fast Interludes a Fault.

Many an otherwise excellent accompanist will per-sist in playing introductions and interludes too fast. Some seem to think that the proper way to play an introduction is two or three times faster than the singer will sing the rest of the piece, and every instrumental interlude will be played in a similar temno. In fact it is often evident that many an accompanist will sacrifice an occasional awkward note rather than perform an interlude at a rational tempo, thus gaining an otherwise faultless performance. To the intellectually well-poised mind such proceedings appear amusing, though they are tinged with anoyance. Some players get into this habit from no other reason than to show off how much faster they can play than the vocalist can sing. "What does it mat ter" they reason, "if the artistic level is slightly lowered; the great majority in the audience may not notice this shortcoming, while all of them may admire my celerity."

If it is advisable to play an introduction or inter ludes faster than the rest of the piece, they should be performed only very slightly faster, unless marked otherwise. Of course, some vocal pieces, especially those from the pens of modern writers, demand a

much faster and brilliant introduction than the music following: but in all such cases the demand is very plainly marked. On the other hand, it is very much rarer to find a sudden spurt called for in an interlude, and then generally only to attain a special effect

#### Discreet Ornamentation.

Often it may be wise, especially in pieces of commonplace character, such as are written for the masses rather than for the cultivated mind to add ornamental notes here and there. Here is a field that is really illimitable. To add graceful, well-sounding and appropriate ornamental notes requires nothing so much as ingenuity. The great majority of ordinary songs written call for very little pianistic effort. There is nothing to hinder such a one from giving music of this kind the benefit of his cleverness. It is only safe, however, to apply such treatment to the works of the lesser lights, as it would be little less than sacrilege to pretend to add to the lustre of works written by men who knew when to add every essential note and when to be less elaborate. Indeed, it would be in as bad taste to add unprinted notes to real music as it would be to leave any of them out. It is the scant, trifling and empty concoctions that contain splendid opportunities for a good accompanist to exercise ability, and thus make them sound a little more

Slip of Paper Habit. One of those little popular foibles that seem to meet with the approval of quite a large circle of singers is the habit of appearing before an audience holding a slip of paper in lieu of a copy of the music. Many singers deem this noth-ing to deserve censure. However, from the standpoint of appearances, as well as other considerations, this is an expedient that should be frowned down upon, in spite of the fact that it evidently frequently avoids the purchase of a second copy of music.

The system complained of is that, when there is only one copy of a vocal piece at hand, to write the words on a slip of paper. Then the singer, generally finding no trouble in memorizing the mel-ody, simply reads the words from the paper, holding this before the gaze of the audience. great singers are never so ungallant to their hearers; but a large number of the near-great are less par-

It may with propriety be asked, if it is not deemed any great hardship to memorize a melody, why not expend a little additional energy and memorize the words? For a singer to sing without reference to any printed page is always the best plan; or when thought impossible, a second copy of the song should be secured; or, as a last resort, the inevitable slip of paper should be hidden behind a folio of sheet music

#### Transposition.

The experienced accompanist should know how to transpose music, though this is a branch of the art rarely absolutely necessary, as most of the vocal numbers that demand an extended range of voice are issued for high, low or medium voice. To trans-pose a minor or major third higher or lower requires considerable practice and not a little knowledge of theory; in fact, hundreds of good accompanists are never called upon to transpose in this fashion. To shift a half tone higher or lower is the usual limit, on rare occasions a whole tone either way is attempted.

### THE INJUSTICE OF MISSED LESSONS.

It is the custom of music teachers in good standing to receive payment for services in advance. In most districts teachers receive payment for a term of twenty lessons in advance. In some districts terms of five or ten lessons are made. Lessons that are ost by the pupil through any other cause than sickness of so serious and protracted a nature that it would have been impossible for the pupil to have attended a lesson, are accountable to the pupil. It is a great injustice for the pupil to expect the teacher to make up lessons for any other cause. The teacher makes a contract with the pupil to reserve a certain number of periods. These periods once reserved can rarely be filled by the teacher without loss. The pupil should be responsible for all lost lessons which the teacher has not previousy agreed to make up.

"No theory has ever been invented that can create art, but art in its development, in its evolutions, its new creations, produces the new theories, that you, step by step, exhume and scratch off."-Mascagni.

ing from him, who could never give entire satisfaction as the "mere accompanist," but who could overwhelmingly overawe an audience when at the piano alone? What such accompanists, or rather players, lack in sympathy, in appreciative understanding, in insight, in finesse, they make up in bravura, pyrotechnical display, machine-like execution-we might say brawn. And these qualities, incomplete though they may in themselves be, never fail to attract admiration and earn many favorable encomiums from

Piano playing may be cold and still possess start-

preach as from a pulpit regarding the why

In furtherance of this idea it may with pro-priety be stated that the first duty of a good ac-companist is to carefully "dig into" the spirit of a

Lightness of touch, grace of execution, fancy in

won. It requires more than planning to spell success. The most intelligent musical strategy will mean only disaster unless the ability to follow it up sonable expectation of achievement, and to attain this desideratum all the elements of solo playing are in a great many instances absolutely essential-and sometimes just a little more so.

To accompany correctly and perfectly requires

PUBLISHERS publications suitable for Easter will be sheets.

MUSIC TEACHERS' SUPPLIES.

small extent, certainly our own per accuracy may be depended upon in this classes, sonal experience is to that effect. Our branch of business, as well as in other January receipts show considerable in- directions. crease over January of last year.

**NOTES** 

202

sult of an effort on the part of the will be found in this volume. founder to lighten the work of the The special introductory price of this teacher in any and every way possible. work will be 20 cents, postpaid, if cash The founding of this paper, THE ETUDE, accompanies the order. was the origin; the business came as a natural consequence, and it has ever TWO NEW BOOKS OF CATH-been the desire and constant aim of OLIC MUSIC. Catholic Choir been the desire and constant aim of **I** OLIC MUSIC. Catholic Choir the whole organization to keep that one and Sodality, in two volumes, by A. H. the business grows the effort to live up ume; our price, 50 cents, each volume; to our original high standard grows postage extra. more and more difficult. We have, nevour patrons in every item of their dealings and we guarantee to do it.

"I wish to supress my great astifaction precise less than one in to my dealmas with you, and appresitation of the works reviewed. Rach has not only come my to, had has of come in this volume (3 O Salu-beserves particular prelice as paperior, that, to me, it is invaluable. The same thing holds good with Tan-stic mark the same thing holds good with than side to me, it is invaluable.

SIX POEMS BY E. A. MacDOW. Stations b: E.A. MELOW: ELL This collection contains six 24 PROGRESSIVE STUDIES FOR set of studies in attractive and convenient panoforte compositions by this tal THE ORGAN, by Geo. E. White the set of the ented compositions by this tate about ready for the printer, but point with regard to this work is the to delay the filling of the order.

special offer, and all who desire to take for the preparation of a work of this graded and varying as to style and advantage of the low price will have to type. do so during this month. The special The special introductory price will be We shall be very glad to send any do so during this month. The special price during the current price for the volume is only 30 cents, 30 cents, postpaid, if cash accompanies or all of these on inspection to any re- month will be 20 cents, postpaid, if cash

If there is any teacher under whose MARCHES FOR FOUR HANDS, causes more friction with our patrons. Italian Composers Postcards-Leonthe system of dealing of the mail order lection of marches for four hands. As incorrectness in account, is the disre- Puccini and Verdi. the system of dealing of the mail order tection of marches for your manues. As music supply house of Theo. Presser, our resources for this purpose are un-it would certainly be to his or her ad-tis would certainly be to his or her ad-tis twenty-five cents, postpaid to any the second statement of statement and the second statement of the second statement of the second statement and the second statement of the second statement of the second statement and the second statement of the second statement of

it would certainly be to his or nef ad-vantage to try one order. Let us send catalogues and full catalogu tem to the advantage of the patrons as mic swing and entirety of orchestral ar- package comes. The post office at type Postcards of Violinists, is used by any firm in any business, rangements. This work will contain present does not always postmark cards are of same style and fi The discourse the term the term of the Sel The discounts, the terms, the On Sale some of the best marches in our cata- third-class matter, express bundles do plan, are all on the most liberal basis logue together with others which have not always show the point of shipment. marches known from the modern The entire business is simply the re- march or two-step to the grand march

the package. original idea constantly in mind. As Rosewig. Retail price, \$1.50, each vol-ing of one of our works as quickly as

We would call your attention to these Walter MacFarren. ertheless, received during the past month the following unsolicited testi-known to all Catholic institutions. month the following unsolutient tesser known to all Canone the study and the second state of the second second and the second second and the second second and the second number of most excellent solos and

"I while to the this operationally to that the three there are a marking, and a subject to be the three to be a marking the provided and the provided the three three to be a marking the provided the three three to be the top the t we know. If \$1.00 is sent we will send Inter tans. MRS. C. H. ANTHERS. these two volumes postpaid, but if sin-Let us send full information with re- be for contex with postpare additional

chased for double this rate.

ented composer, whose obituary notice ing are about ready for the prince, out revision, editing and fingering, and the appears in another part of this issue, the special offer will be continued dur-The work was written when his resiing the current month. These studies contained the well-known VIOLIN, OP, ao, BOOK I, will dence was abroad. The poems are are the best of the kind we have ever teacher and pianist, Mr. Emil Liebling. after Heine. Each one of the pieces seen, and they are bound to meet with The other work reprinting this month

the order

sponsible teacher.

EASTER MUSIC. Those who have BLANK MUSIC PAPER. In addi-not already made preparations for musical services on Easter Day will with music staff ruling, made in three success in presenting life-like reprofind it to their advantage to write us for sizes, we have found there is quite a ductions of famous musicans. They find it to their advantage to write us for sizes, we have found there is quite a ductions of famous musicans. They a selection of services, anthems, or demand for loose sheets of ruled music are inexpensive, but wonderful aids to solos suitable for the occasion. We paper, and we have made up for this the study of history. The diffused atsolves solutions to the occasion. We paper, and we have made up for this the study or history. The diffused at-earry a very complete stock of the purpose packages containing one hun- tention is quickly changed to lively above and would be glad to make up a dred sheets  $8/8 \times 7$  inches in size with terest when a speaking likeness of the special selection in conformity with the extra wide spacing and extra heavy rul- musician under study is presented in which a dred successful to the dred sheets  $8/8 \times 7$  inches in size with wishes of our patrons. A list of the ing. The price is 25 cents per 100 a convenient form for individual study, We have added to our series of post-

-

publications suitable for Easter will be sheets. In this connection we would also cards the following selected lists: draw attention to Mark's writing book, Russian Composers Postcards--Cui Notwithstanding the general depres-sion in business, it is with considerable thing of this kind issued or advertised and memorandum interleaved; both of Korsakov, Safonoff and Tschalkowski, pleasure that we can say that the music by other publishers, and our well-estab. business has been affected to a very lished reputation for promptness and convenience to all teachers and to all Grieg (last photo), Sibelius, Sinding

French Composers Postcards-Bizet, RETURNED MUSIC. Perhaps the Charpentier, Franck, Massenet. Saintone point in our business which Saëns, and Thomas.

We are about to issue a new col- and more dissatisfaction, more positive cavallo, Mascagni, Palestrina, Perosi,

present does not always postmark cards are of same style and finish as plan, are all on the most liberal basis logue together with others which have not always show the point of shipment, farming. The series Celebrated Violin-possible, and these are only a few of been especially arranged and composed When its taken into consideration that is the mainteen of the collection. It is taken into consideration that is the mainteen of the collection. the large advantages that are to be ob- for the collection. All styles of we receive between 300 and 500 pounds Lalo, Petschinkoff, Thomson and of returned mail matter every day, not Vieuxelmps. The series Renounded Via-to mention numerous express and knists will comprise De Beriot, Bur-feature returns and the series of the to menuon numerous express and most win compuse to berof, bur-freight packages, every one can realize meter, Mosel, Weinawski Wilhelmi, the difficulty of identification. Even if and Veczey. The price of each series a letter is sent at the same time notify-of six cards is twenty-five cents, posting us, the safest method is to place the paid.

name and address upon the outside of In addition we have cards of the Joachim Quartette and Mossel Quartette, which may be added to either NEW EDITIONS. It is seldom that series for a further cost of but ten we have to mention the reprint- cents.

we now mention that of the Compre- ORDER BY NUMBER. As most of our regular patrons are aware, the hensive Scale and Arpeggio Manual by sheet music publications of this house

Our own edition of this English are kept on the shelves in numerical work has only been on the market a order, each individual piece having its own number. This arrangement greatly few months and has met with instant favor among not only the past users of facilitates the filling of orders, and it the English edition, but has made many has been our constant aim to impress friends among American teachers. The upon patrons the advisability of writduets. Each volume contains about 59 work contains all the scales written out ing their orders for our own sheet full in all the various forms with music by number only, thus avoiding the proper fingering—the most com-plete work of the kind that has ever of the composers and titles of the tar, five of which are for solo voice. Been published, and our price is con-pieces. This means either the saving The same thing holds good with Tar-tum Ergos, Are Marias, etc. Besides and subject to a very liberal profess- making up orders, especially when the order is written from the catalogue itself. Another work to be reprinted is the

We have constantly tried to impress Third Volume of the Selected Czerny our patrons with this idea, and many Studies (Liebling). Numerous editions of the other two volumes of this set of them follow it very closely; all such, have been printed. It is seldom that a whether they know it or not, are pretty sure to get their orders filled just a gie volumes are ordered, our price will now or uns stud nas attained such sure to get uner orders filled just a be go cents, with postage additional representing a carefully graded, pro- by titles. Numbered orders receive work of this kind has attained such Let us send the monitoria fact upon the be 50 cents, with pusage durations representing a carbonly graded, pro-grad to our business, or in fact upon the have only a very limited number gressively arranged course of studies first attention, while those that are not gressively arranged course of studies numbered have to wait until the numer the studies that are not been are solved to be are not been are solved on the studies of the studie all the works of this voluminous writer. bers are looked up and placed opposite presents an unparalleled and unequaled each title. This takes more or less time which, to a certain extent, is at the customer's expense, since it tends

be continued on special offer one month after Heine. Each one of the pieces contains some one poem of Heine and the music is illustrative of the poem. One of the compositions appears in the part success. In our option the years Duet Players, a new 50-the music is illustrative of the poem. One of the compositions appears in the part success. The many teachers who use this set of this issue. The rest of the volume is of a similar nature. This will be the player month for the present of a solution of a work of this graduate set. This will be the player month for the present of the present of the present of the solution of a work as to be the player and the present of the present set. This will be the player month for the present of the presen carefully prepared and will be found satisfactory in every respect.

The special price during the current accompanies the order

THE ETUDE

STANDARD C OM P OS ITIONS TARGED AT A DOMENTARY OF THE CATALOGUE. We have a provide the previous three years are very into south a prevent of the nerve dition of out within a fare we dition of out we dition.

VELOCITY STUDIES BY G. fully revised and edited. Although the

HORVATH. We will publish in work is no longer on special offer, we a short time a new set of studies ar- shall be pleased to send it for examinaranged and selected by Geza Horvath. tion to all who may be interested. The author is the head of a musical institution in Vienna and is one of the

most successful pedagogues in Europe. He has selected these studies from all He has selected these studies from all information in the volume will be of considerable size of the vork of the v

Let us have your order at once as the

-

-

-

offered, containing a weating of spin-material, suited to all purposes to which "Thus for you have been the only publishing children's songs may be put. We shall house which was ancessful in getting the overvet ang, not we trust that you will be able to astlaty us this time.—Benedictive Siters. ination to all who may be interested.

EXPLANATORY NOTES ON OUR MUSIC PAGES.

A FINE collection of musical numbers will be found in this issue, covering a wide range of interest and usefulness. As it is fitting that E. A. MacDowell should be represented in this number, we have selected one of his "Six Poems after Heine," Op. 31, "The Shepherd Boy Is a King." This piece contains some touches of the noted American omposer's most characteristic manner of treatment. It is a pastoral move-ment of poetic and dreamy character and must be rendered with taste and warmth of expression. Liszt's tran-scription of Schubert's "By the Sea," is

 The prime will be only 20 certs and details of the first of solution of the prime will be deconsiderable size is a very uner order at once as indicated be size in the base of the solution of the prime will be deconsiderable size is a present of the solution strong dramatic quality of the original being greatly enhanced. Koelling's "Hungsry" is a genuine "Hungarian Rhapsody," cash in rather smaller mold, "to this abe power of intermediate

TESTIMONIALS.

pleasing and instructive.

**Special Notices** 

Professional Want Notices are inserted at a

crotessional Wanf Notices are inserted at a cost of five centa per word, cash with order. Business Notices, ten cents per word, cash with order. Do not have replies directed to this office. A GRADUATE VIOLINIST of the Brus-sels Conservatory, director of hand and choral, and his wife, an accomplished planiat, would like to establish a permanent position in the Southweat. Would like to commuti-cate with a low desiring s teacher. Ad-dress P. V., care of Thue Errors.

KING MODO MARCH is being played by muaicians of quality everywhere. Mailed for 20 cents. M. Earl Clark, Monroe, Wis.

FAMOUS MERRY WIDOW MUSIC from the operatic triumph of two continents. Three volumes : one instrumental, two vocal. Regular price, \$1.00 each. Special 50 cents volume. F. A. Lajoie, Merlden, Conn.

EXPERIENCED TEACHER OF PIANO de-sires position for coming year. Diplomas. medials and references. Ethyl Cannon, Els-berry Mo.

WANTED-Vocal atudent to aaslat in prominent snmmer school work. Good re-muneration. Address "Vacation," care of ETUDE.

TTRE. THE METHOPOLITAN SCHOOLS OF MIGICAL AIT Cargede Hall New York, and or other, N. Dublith a humis course of atody are requested to correspond with the sense of the thread to correspond with the carged of the sense of the sense of the sense to the thread the sense of mails athory the sense of the thread the sense of the sense to the sense of the sense of the sense to the sense of the sense of the sense to the thread the sense of the sense sense of the sense sense of the sen

THE EARNEST STUDENT will be inter-ested in the "Tausig," Hand Expander and Finger Koard for Sbaping and Eblarging the Span of Pinno-pinying Hands. Price, \$100 hy mail, with Instructions. Address, Essex Publishing Co., \$35 Carnegic Hall, New York.

GOOD PIANIST. Experienced teacher, foreign trained, desirea to learn of opening in town (moderate size) for high-grade work, References exchanged, Address Box 615, Lehanon, Tenn. CHURCH ORGAN PEDALS attached to any style plano. Thos. H. Knollin, Syracnae, N.Y.

Inder are unite good teaching pieces N. 1. "Sleep, Baby, Sleep," is a real little about 1400 copies, consisting of the standard, eradle song, a real first grade piece which may be played or sung. Pieces of his type have become very popular. Pormans "First Dancing Lesson" is an easy walkz movement, but little past the "Messilan, Creation and Stubat Mater first grade in point of difficulty, that ""," SST Washington avenue, Flattay, Oble. first grade in point of difficulty, that "A," 867 wasnington avenue, Fibmary vouw-will be liked by young pupils. Wil-KNABE AND CHICKERING, New UP-RIGHT PIANOS, aacridee prices. Rebuilt teaching piece of the carly third grade, Neiwary, cheap. Other bargains \$125 np-wards. Was. Scherzer, Filladelphia.

pleasing and instructive. Organists will be pleased with the ar-rangement of Chopin's "Nocturne" in E N. V., care of THE Forms. Address.

to some friend.

Record-Herald.

Mozart.

there, too,

company's execution?

Perfectly Truthful.



**"THE ETUDE"** 1712 Chestnut St., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

### STACCATO AND LEGATO. Humor, Wit and Anecdote

"What's this?" growled the director. "Mr. Director," said the pupil, "I Paolo Tosti, the composer, has an odd hobby-that of upholstering. The writer of "Good-bye" is teaching when wished to produce an effect that ] not composing, and when he is not thought could best be produced by teaching he is upholstering. Every silence." chair in his wife's drawing-room was Cherubini scowled. "You thought to

upholstered by Tosti himself. He is produce a good effect upon the audicontinually on the lookout for fine old ence if you suppressed two measures?" "Yes, sir." "Very good," added Cherubini. "Supchair frames. All he finds he buys and upholsters, keeping the finished prod-uct for himself or sending it as a gift press the rest; the effect will be better

etill "

Musical Manager-"Now, candidly Reginald de Koven, the composer, talking of the performance of Wagner-tells of a grocer and a druggist who atian opera, what do you think of our tended a Wagner concert. As the programme did not please them they be-Candid Critic-"It is not execution, gan talking on music in general and my friend; it is assassination."-Balti-'on Wagner in particular. "Another example of the fact that

every man wants to do something out of his line," said the druggist.

"That's all right," assented the grocer. "Now, I'm a grocer, but I've always wanted to be a banker. "You'd probably fail," added the druggist. "Look at me. I'm a success

as a druggist, yet I've always wanted A bishop, staying overnight in a A bishop, staying overnight in a to write a book. This man Wagner country house, was awakened in the tries his hand at music. Just listen to morning by hearing his hostess singing it. And yet we all know he builds good parlor cars,"-From Success.

Musical Limerick. you must not credit me with a special A tutor, who tooted a flute, ove of that hymn, but it suits me to Tried to teach two young tooters to verses for soft-boiled eggs and seven Said the two, to the tutor.

"Is it harder to toot or To tutor two tooters to toot?"

During a concert tour of the late Theo. Thomas and his celebrated orchestra, one of the musicians died, and the following telegram was imme-diately dispatched to the parents of the

deceased: "John Blank died suddenly "As you advance farther in your to-day. Advise by wire as to disposi art," said Gounod to a young poet, tion. "you will come to think of the great In

poets of the past as I now appreciate ceived, reading as follows: the great musicians of former times. "We are heart-broken; his disposi-

at forty, 'Mozart and I;' now I say

### Persuaded Doctor to Drink Postum.

Pupil-Chopin must turn in his grave then he hears me play this Nocturne. enced doctor, are a pretty strong com-Teacher—Oh, don't let that bother binatio rou. He's accustomed to it. He's coffee. bination in favor of Postum, instead of

"During an unusually busy winter, between coffee, tea and overwork, as a memento. The demand was never month after beginning Postum in place declined, but the lock sent was of the of coffee I could eat anything and sleep as soundly as a baby. "In three months I had gained twen-

other tasty biscuit.

Berlioz, when at the Paris Con- with. I may add that to-day tea or cofservatory, was an unruly pupil, com- fee are never present in our house and posing when he should have been very many patients, on my advice, have studying counterpoint. Consequently adopted Postum as their regular bev-

and especially with the precise and "In conclusion I can assure anyone elassical Cherubini, under whose direc- that, as a refreshing, nourishing and nerve-strengthening beverage, there is One day Cherubini was running over nothing equal to Postum." "There's a a piece that Berlioz had submitted, a piece that Berlioz had submitted, Reason." Name given by Postum Co., when he came upon a complete rest of Battle Creek, Mich. Read, "The Road to Wellville," in pkgs,

### THE ETUDE

#### REVIEW OF NEW PUBLICA-TIONS.

of simple melodies that the author in-

tends shall first be sung by the voice

His premises and maxims, such as "Do

not go to the piano to correct mis-

by Clayton F. Summy). Price \$1.00.

kindergartens and lower primary

thetic insight into the child's mind.

W. Gray Co.). Price 75 cents.

York). Price \$1.50.

one and all progressive teachers who desire to keep well informed upon con-temporary vocal theories and then use "The Elements of Musical Expression," their own judgment in selecting ideas Miss Jessie L. Gaynor (Published by for use in their own work will do well for use in their own work will do well Clayton F. Summy). Price \$1.25. to secure this book.

Miss Gaynor has written a most ex-cellent book for all who are in any Edwards (Published by the Baker & Taylor Company, New York). Price way interested in the musical education of children. It is one that every \$1.25.

teacher of the young may read with This work is a series of co-related profit and pleasure. Although de- essays upon music and indicates the signed for use in kindergarten, it is writer's erudition and comprehensive of value to the teacher of individual reading. His style is most pleasing of value to the teacher of individual reading, rus style is most pleasing pupils as well. The opening phrase of and his deductions sound and convinc-her introduction "Music education ing, although it is not a book with any should begin with right hearing" in direct educational purpose, nor is it dicates the course that Miss Gaynor one that a teacher may employ in has endeavored to pursue and if this direct educational work, it is, neverthebook or any series of books of this less, a book with a beautiful message, kind will cultivate right hearing much and an ennobling purpose, which adwill have been accomplished and one vanced students may reflect upon with of the greatest evils of elementary fine opportunities for intellectual gain musical education in America will have and spiritual elevation. The chapter upon "Musical-Therapy" as well as been at least assailed. Unless we teach our pupils to hear rightly we will never that upon "The Altruistic Art" is well have great musicians in America. worth reading.

"First Home Studies for Ten Fingers," A Desk-Book of Errors in English, by Calvin B. Cady (Published by Frank H. Vizetelly (Published hy Funk & Wagnalls). Price 72 cents. This is the third volume in Mr. A valuable little book for all Cady's unique series entitled "Music musicians who write and desire to use

Education." It consists of a number the English language with propriety.

### HOW TO STUDY BACH.

and then sung "by the fingers of the pupil at the keyboard." To teach melody there is written an attractive "TAKE Bach home with you and commune with him, study him with loving diligence, taking first what happens contrapuntal design which the teacher most to strike your personal fancy-for is supposed to use as an accompani-ment. Like all of Mr, Cady's work, even in Bach there are some things which almost any one can like-and this book is individual and different. thus habituate yourself to his style. know of no finer, deeper, nor higher musical education. In a word, sweeptakes or to clear up a passage, but work it out in thought," and "Let Music Conception govern all action," indicate the nature of the work. ing as the statement may seem, I make it circumspectly, and with complete conviction, that there is no more trustworthy gauge of a man's musical nature BROWN'S "Lilts and Lyrics," by Alice C. D. and culture than his appreciation and love for Bach. In him you find what Riley and Jessie L. Gaynor (Published is highest, noblest and best in music; Under this attractive title is pub- and furthermore, it is through him that lished a collection of pretty verses and the other great composers are best to tuneful melodies designed for use in be appreciated."-W, F, Apthorp.

grades. Both the author and the com-THERE is a town in Germanyposer have shown a keen and sympa-Markneukirchen-nearly all the inhabitants of which are employed in the "The Adult Male Alto, or Counter manufacture of violins. Among them Tenor Voice," by G. Edward Stubbs, are about 15,000 workmen, who are M.A., Mus. Doc. (Published by the H usually assisted by the members of their families. A violin consists of seventy separate pieces of wood glued A very necessary book for all organists engaged where male choirs together. The old men, whose eyesight are used. The writer has for many is more or less feeble, work chiefly on years been director of music at St. the ebony nuts and pegs. The scroll Agnes Chapel, one of the most im-portant and wealthy branches of and the bridge are made by the more skilful ones. The young men with keen Frinity Church, New York, and has eyesight and strong hands undertake what is undoubtedly one of the finest the difficult task of putting the pieces male choirs in existence. The book together, while the women tend to the s very readable indeed and reflects the varnishing. The actual cost of making writer's wide observation and exten-sive experience. "The True Method of Tone Product "Stad" may bring "The True Method of Tone Product" Stade and the stade of the state of

tion," by J. Van Broekhoven (Published which has its violins made abroad, sells the H. W. Gray Company, New more than 20,000 every year.

This "new and complete course of THE cause of nine parts in ten of the voice training" devotes 78 pages to the lamentable failures which occur in exposition of what the author believes men's undertakings lies not in the to be the correct theory of voice pro-duction and 42 pages of exercises. The but in the vacillating and desultory way work is an original one, but with the of using them; in flying from object to multiplicity of methods all claiming to object; in starting away at each little be the scientific explanation of the disgust; thus applying the force which great mystery of singing we prefer to might conquer any one difficulty to a have our readers determine for them- series of difficulties so large that no selves the correctness of the author's human force can conquer them. Comtheories. Mr. Van Broekhoven con- mend me, therefore, to the virtue of tends that vocal tone is not produced perseverance. Without it all the rest by the vibration of the vocal chords, are little better than fairy gold, which but by the vibration of air in the cup glitters in your purse, but when taken formed by the vocal pockets just above to the market proves to be slate or the glottis. The work is an interesting cinders-Carlyle

## The Brookfield Summer School of Music

205

The unprecedented success and growth of this school is the strongest argument for its usefulness.

### The 1908 Session will open Wednesday, July 1st, and close Tuesday, Aug. 25th. The closing concert occurring Monday Eve., Aug. 24th.

The daily Class Instruction is divided between Theory, Choral Instruction, Normal Sessions, Recitals, Musicals, Lectures and Concerts, which, with Room and Board for 8 weeks, are included in the session price of \$100.00.

Private lessons, optional as to frequency, are extra : ranging from \$1.50 to \$2.50 each.

Dr. George Coleman Gow will head the department of Theory and Musical History, Mr. Herbert Wilber Greene the department of Voice, Mr. J. Adam Hugo the department of Piano, Mr. Cecil Wright the department of Organ. There will be many department assistants, Lecturers, and Artists, combining to make a teaching force of exceptional strength and efficiency.

For Prospectus, address

NEW YORK CITY

## H. W. GREENE

864 Carnegie Hall . .



Correspondence Course at your convenience. Penonal and Mail Course control of the second secon

Sold everywhere or sent postpaid on receipt of price-25c, 50c, and \$1.00 per box, JOHN I. BROWN & SON, BOSTON,

# A TONIC Horsford's Acid Phosphate

# A Day in Flowerdom

"Musical Possibilities of the Aver age Voice"..... 20c MUSICAL HANDBOOK EREE

Theo. Presser Philadelphia, Pana

World's Largest Music House LYON & NEALY - 29 Adams St., Chicary

Courses in Voice, Theory, Organ, Choir Training, etc. Harmony by Mail. Send for free specimen lesson. SHEPARD SCHOOLS OF MUSIC, Carnegie Hall, N. Y., and Orange, N. J. SPRINGTIME BRONCHIAL A SONG CYCLE FOR CHILDREN'S VOICES. WORDS AND MUSIC BY TROCHES Give immediate relief in cases of Hoarse-ness, Coughs, Sore Throat, Bronchitis and Asthma. Fifty years reputation as an article of superior merit, free from any-thing harmful. MRS. E. L. ASHFORD Price, 51.00 This cycle consists of two way, predty, and will contracted yours, histondo To, be compared on the constraints of the compared of the constraints of the compared of the constraints of the compared of the constraints of the the constraints and information to addi-tions are given for the parabose the constraints and information to addi-tions are given for the parabose the constraints and information to addi-tions are given for the parabose the constraints and information to addi-tions are given for the parabose the constraints and information to addi-tions are given for the parabose the second and the constraints of the parabose of the second second and the the second second second second second second and the second second second second second parabose of the second Price. \$1.00 MASS. Half a teaspoon in half a glass of water, refreshes and invigorates the entire system. A wholesome tonic, Genuine bears name Horsvord's on wrapper. THEO. PRESSER 1712 Chestnut St. - Philadelphia FRANK J. BENEDICT VOICE CULTURE Organiat St. Pani'a M. E. Church New York City



Hence and Lyrie by Tomate Year. Music by Gor. Spaceling — Price, Gor etc. The start of the sta

has been the standard. P1ANOS, VIOLINS, MANDOLINS, Basd Incirumenta, Talking Rachtnes, etc. Recrything known in music is sold by us. Write to-day.

more American. THE SOHMER-CECILIAN INSIDE PLAYER "I really don't believe that you particularly wanted to hear me sing," SOHMER & COMPANY said a young lady coyly. "I did, in-deed," her admirer protested. "I had never heard you before."-Pick-me-up.





VOII **GEORGE DUDLEY MARTIN** been doing nothing else for fifty years. Harmony and Practical Composition Taught by Mail

124 Mulberry St., SCRANTON, PA.



Are You a Progressive Teacher? If so, send for our FRER booklet and circulars upon modern liess periability to Marsmony, Nueleal Anal-yale, The Baalaces Side of Music Teaching and the Solence of Successful Music Teaching. They will internat yos. The Mills School Blanchard Hall Bidg

### CORRECTION OF MUSICAL M.S.S. A SPECIALTY

A. W. BORST. 1505 Arch St., Philadelphia, Pa. Composer of Cantatas: John Gilpin, Mrs. Speaker, etc. two measures Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertiser

rather indefinite charity in which the musician was interested. With Paganini charity often began at home, and ended The Value of Silence.

he was not in favor with his teachers, erage.

In a few hours an answer was re-When I was your age I used to say tion was a roving one." 'I;' at twenty-five I said 'I and Mozart;' AN OLD NURSE

An old faithful nurse and an experi-

The doctor said :--

The celebrated violinist, Paganini, ago on the advice of an old nurse. was economical in all his ways, even to the disposal of his hair, of which admost scant description, and never without a strongly-worded request for a

handsome subscription toward some ty pounds in weight. I now use Postum altogether instead of coffee: even at bedtime with a soda cracker or some

"Having a little tendency to Dia-

betes. I use a small quantity of sac-charine instead of sugar, to sweeten



How to Teach, How to Study

How to Teach, How to Study <u>E. M. Seito</u> The young texcher, or one about to anter the profession, feels the the pupit. This is a work designed to ald the teacher, as it touches on every phase of teaching. Every dif-ficulty which confronts the young teacher is met. Price, 90 ceast.

206

Class and Account Book for Music Teachers E. M. Sefton

E.M. Sefen This boke contains everything for keeping the accounts of music teachers; daily schedule of leasons for each pupil; cash account, bills, receipts, pupils sheet music account, account with music publisher, daily earnings, summary, memorandum, etc. Price, 50 cents.

### First Studies in Music Biography

First Studies in Maie Biography Toma Taper For foundation-study in musical biotory this book is the best of built of careful study. It is readable where heavy, five at la dimension in prior test of a study of the complete sketch of every compose is prior to the study of the prefere explains fully how to pro-ter the study of the sections.

Price, 4136. Chara and Charas Conducting F. W. Woold The State of the state of the state organization of choirs and choirs in the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state of the state state of the state state of the sta

## Theory of Interpretation A. J. Goodrich.

A.J. Goodrich. This work contains many facts as to the meaning and structure of music that every progressive stu-dent should know. One need not have studied harmony in a order to aptitual in music by beginning with the smallest germ or motive, and showing the construction hy divid-ing the composition lato its component parts, in their esthetic rela-tionship. Price, \$2,00.

### MUSICAL GAMES

### MUSICAL DOMINOES - C. W. Grimm All ordinary games of dominoes are possible. An excellent aid to proficiency in figuring note values. Price, 75 cents.

MUSICAL EUCHRE - C. W. Grimm Played similarly to the ordinar; same of suchra, Price, 50 cents,

ALLEGRANDO · W. L. Hofer

A set of cards, containing musica characters, which may he used for variety of games. Price, 50 cents MUSICAL AUTHORS A game designed to aid the study of musical biography. Price, 35 cts.

ELEMENTAIRE - M. S. Morris A pleasing and instructive game, teaching the rudiments of music. Price, 50 cents.

THE GREAT COMPOSERS Similar to the well-known game of "Authors." Price, 59 cents.

Mail orders solicited and filled to all parts of the country. Any of our works sent on apection to responsible persons.

THEO. PRESSER, Philadelphia, Pa-

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



THE TOLEBO SYMPHONY COMPANY

### THE RHYTHMIC CON-CEPTION OF MUSIC By MARGARET H. GLYN, author of

Translation of 'Parsifal CROWN 8VO., \$1.20 NET

LONGMANS, GREEN AND CO. 91 and 93 Flifth Avenue ... New York

## MR. and MRS. CROSBY ADAMS

Will conduct Two Sessions of Special Summer Classes in July and August

which is memorable and leavilitid in the set of the se

First Session, July 8th to the 21st Second Session, August 5th to the 18th (The work is the same at both sessions.) Write for further particulars to CROSBY ADAMS. Oak Park. III.

## University of Music and Dramatic Art

Endowed The Musical Institution of the highest America, patterned sfier European Conserv

Pinco Department under the immediate instruction Madame Marle von Unschuld. Patrons include most distinguished citizes of America and stroad. Durni-tery attached to the Institution. End stroad. Durni-tery attached to the Institution. End term begau November 28, 1907. Six months' Pret Carduade Course in Europe for graduates. End for bookiet stating study desired. MARIE VON UNSCHULD, Pres-,

## 1847 L St. N. W. 1 1 WASHINGTON, D. C. TEACHERS WANTED We need com

# ers and supervisors of music-vocal and instru-mental-lor important positions in public schools, colleges and universities in all parts of the country. Let us assist you to a better position. Send for complete information position. Sena for complete information. The SPECIALISTS' EDUCATIONAL BUREAU Webster Groves Sta., St. Louis, Mo.

BOSTON SCHOOL OF PIANO TUNING

The great work being accompliance by Womme under the evolution of the second state program. of a phase rectain given by Mr. Charles E. Wath before the Woman's club of practically were heard by muscleans in great efficient and the second state of the second practically were heard by muscleans in great club works of American composer. Mr. Wath program showed the widest inaglaable range in the choice of numbers.

<text><text><text><text><text><text><text>

A new opera company called "The Metro-politan English Grand Opera Company, including Joseph Shewhanh, has been Company, including Joseph Shewhanh, has been formed in Chlengo. Lohengrin was the first

Or the 24th of January the Norwegian residuation of the con-dents of Minespolis gave a substance of the Pestival, A chorus of 140, the Minnespolis residuation of a quarter century as a sub-took part. Pacaases and reports, receilt receilt of the Comer power. Mise Virginia Pacaases and reports, receilt receilt of the Comer power. Mise Virginia to Mine Departure of the Comer view of the the had

Processive and reports, rescalit results and the Conservation of the University of Works and the University of Works a

A NEW work by Vincent d'Indy, entitled "A Poem for Orchestra," was produced with much acciaim at a recent colonne concert in Paris.

A sum opera house has recently been opened in Weinar. It is on the site of the of Goetta, Schlier and List hullow the very ground. The noted status of Schlier and direthe, which so co of the most impressive of transful in front of the new opera house joinswa feredam lines of a relatedure, is very simple in site, hul equally linguessive in effect.

-3

-

MISS GERALDING FARBAR, the American opera singer, has extended ber contract with the Roysi Opera to 1911,

Different and vocal music. A very filter and of the filt Guttary of the set set of the set set of the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set set of the set of t Owned to the financial depression in America, Mischa Elman, the boy violits prodigy, who was to have toured America, has been requested by his American managers to postpone his trip for one year. Question: How long will the little fellow continue to be a prodigy?

<text><text><text>

ALEXANDER VON FIELITZ, the composer of "Filland," and many other notable works, who had been a resident in Chicago for two years, has returned to Germany. We have seeded some scaling popular that the set of th

RICHARD WAGNER'S widow, Cosima Wagner was seventy years old last Christmaa Day.

A MUSIC achool as a regular part of a church may seem odd to many, but at the Brick Presbyterian Church in Kochester regu-lar instruction in pinnoforth, harmony and teacher hirre especially for this work, which seems to us a most excellent extension of the usefulness of the institution. It is reported that the noted young violinist Henri Marteau has accepted the post of direct-or of the violin department of the Royal High School of Music of Berlin, succeeding Joachim.

Wolf FERERAR's new opera with the odd title, "Honi Solt Qui Mai y Pense," will he produced at the Royal Opera in Munich.

THE Orntorio Society of Newark, N. J., nucler the direction of Mr. Louis Arthur Rus-sell, recontly gave an excellent performance of Bizet's "Carmen" in concert form. The program concluded with Goring Thomas' can-tata, "The Swan and the Skylark." BRBTA MORENA, the noted prima donna, who makes her debut at the Metropolitan Opera House in New York, this year, has re-cently made pronounced successes in Nurem-berg and Augsburg. After her American ap-pearances she will sign at La Scala, in Milan.

Groan: Schreidarde trie for plean, tiolin pana and archine in European tries and archine in the Sonie in Mine. The senter stress in the Charling of the Sonie in Mine. The senter stress in the Charling of the Sonie in Mine. The senter stress in the Sonie in Mine. Stress, Waiter 6, Wenter and Kr. Jilling

BOSTON SCHOOL OF PIANO TUNING Al stadest review factory experience at Chebraries. We accessfully tech ymail in the B Pro-BAT WASHINGTON STREET



Lograns.—The most celebrated English comperstance in Drift, of course, Site Edward music at the Midland Institute, Bureingham, Site Charles Huffert, H. Harry, professor of Lines. Kanthof, professor at Combridge Uni-versity, and doi 'Wilters are may guagest Somervie, Ruthon Beughton, R. Kungh Wil-lam, Ut J. Bell and may others, including precodom. It's a difficut to learn much approximation of the state of the state of the Magnaphies or especially the music approx. The Midland activity in the state of the Magnaphies or especially the music approx. The Midland activity in English and the Magnaphies or especially the music approx. The Midland activity in English.

<text><text><text><text><text>

<text><text><text><text><text><text><text><text><text><text><text><text>

### THE ETUDE

The second secon

prite were written. Clerk were gried to be set of the s career was made "on the 13th of the month, hearing Devrient in 'Der Freischütz' on October 13, 1819." Weber died in Wagner's 13th year. Wagner's public debut as a musical personage was in 1831 (added, 13). He completed "Rienzi" in Paris in 1840 (added, 13). "Tannhäuser" was completed on April

13, 1844. Wagner's exile from Saxony lasted 13 years. September 13 was his last day at Bayreuth. Liszt saw him for the last time in Venice, January 13, 1883; and the year in which he died was the thirteenth of the German Con-Awake, Thou That Sleepost (new) Waller Spry. \$0.60 For Sop. or Mezzo Sop. federation

PAGANINI'S PARSIMONY 

An interesting and amusing letter, written by Nicolo Paganini, has re-cently been discovered and published in Paris. It throws a humorous light on the violinist's estimation of his own importance. The honorarium of 200 francs (\$40) per lesson demanded for instruction given to the daughter of the gentleman to whom the letter is addressed was, for those days, consider-CLAYTON F. SUMMY CO. ing how far a franc went at that time, and the enormous increase in the pay of artists since then, about as much as 220 Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO, ILL. 1,000 francs a lesson would be now. The remuneration of 24,000 francs re-quired for playing at the house of the gentleman in question, eight times, was, in the words of Paganini himself, "ex-The School of Music-Education ceedingly modest." The letter reads as follows: "Dear Sir: I regret to be obliged to

NORMAL COURSES for Pianoforte, Vocal, Kindergarten and Public School Music Teachers and Students, conducted PORTLAND, OREGON, June 22-July 31. " SPECIAL NOTICE - Requests for a Normal at Chicago, Ill., and Palo Alto or Berkeley, Califor-nia. The Normal will be given at one of the shove places, Aug. + Sepl. s, if a sufficient under of applications are received by May 15.

Founded 1886 THE leading school of music in this country. Unsurpassed fac-ulty of seventy courses of study. Thorough, progressive and mode ern. Many free advantages. SPECIAL SUMMER SESSION of five weeks from June 22 to July 25, 1906 Lectures and Recitals. Terms mod-erate. Catalog and special cir-cular malled free on application. JOHN J. HATTSTAEDT, . President The Sternberg School of Music

CONSTANTIN YON STERNBERG, Principal Complete Musical Education in all branches WRITE FOR CATALOG Fuller Building, 16 South 18th St., PHILADELPHIA PA.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

207 **TO PIANO TEACHERS** 

### WE ARE REPRINTING THE ORIGINAL EDITION OF The Very First Lessons at the Piano By Mrs. CROSBY ADAMS

By BILG CHOULD I ADAMIC The new elifon, revised and enlarged, has won for iself a large following. Many sporces of the added and chauged estatures contained in the revised edition, while a large number nail, and at there is a strong dead in the only-cuide to acceed to it. The grant success of the book easily warrants our publishing both editions. They will be designed as followed: The Very First Lessons at the Piane

The Very First Lessons at the Piano

New edition, revised and enlarged, net, \$1.00

EASTER SONGS

Send for our list of EASTER SONGS, ANTHEMS and CAROLS

PUBLISHERS

SUMMER SCHOOL

BOSTON SUMMER COURSES, GIVEN BY BOSTON SUMMER COURSES, GIVEN BY LINDA EKNAN, HELEN LIOVARO WHITING Solberts: WILL AND ALL AND ALL AND Solberts: Water And Teachers, forte, Voice in Song and Speech. (Especially voluable to Grade Teachers.) For announcements of Normal Courses and particulars of Boston Summer Courses, address

SCHOOL OF MUSIC-EDUCATION 225 Newbury St., Boston, Mass.

AMERICAN

CONSERVATORY

Kimbali Hall, Chicago, Ill. Founded 1886

Contraction of the local division of the loc

# EVERYTHING for the GARDEN

is the title of Our New Catalogue for 1908-the most beautiful and instructive horicultural publication of the day-190 pages-700 engravings-12 superb colored and duotone plates of vegetables and flowers. To give this catalogue the largest possible distribution, we make the following liberal offer :

### **Every Empty Envelope** Counts as Cash

COMMENTS AS LABOR TO A STATE OF A

# PETER HENDERSON & CO 35 8.37 CORTLAND



Internation FILE to Bit Wind water the DEST SELDS that Growth This This Trisycond Edition is a high block of 17 pages and this the faint rund. With Over and Course This the two particle from nature, Sixteen Saperb Nordliss in Desting Toolers at Thinkes Vegetables of mergenaled meth. WITE TOOLT, the very day you read this advertisement. Mention this paper and address W. ATLEE BURPEE & CO., Seed Growers, PHILADELPHIA, PA.

# THE NORMAL INSTITUTE OF MUSIC Micropolitan Schools of Musical Art LOUIS ARTHUR RUSSELL, Director deam lautheting, with Micropolitan School (Construction) NEMERAL TRAINING for Condense Reportions and Professional Reddenie Restricts (Roya The Caller of Microbions) THE SECTOR PROVE THE VALUE OF MERITORS THE RUSSELL METHODS Networks use upperted for 100 foods, Caserrayetter Badda thereparts the centry and Casab. Promotions Badda thereparts the centry and Casab. Promotions the centry of the centry and the centry of the ce

ease list the optimizer at the two the theory was a structure of the struc WH. B. PONTIUS, Director Department of Music CHARLES H. HOLT, Director Dep

Minneapolis School of Music, Oratory 12-44 EIGHTH ST. and Dramatic Art MINNEAPOLIS, SOUTH Print, Yolo, Violla, Organ Harmoor, Musical Competition, Orstorr and Dramatic Art. A large and tete contact moder. School complete its own building, with spheroid recitab hall, Two-Manual Pedal Pipe Organ and the space for aniling and opens. School open all the Freez. Bend for projection.



**Dunning System** 

of Improved

Music Study for Beginners

"From out of the fullness of the heart the mouth speaketh" is the feeling which prompted a class of teachers who were highly equipped musically to write—

were highly equipped multically to write. To starte fractures - To there of the Doming System it has been a revealation of the Doming System it has been a revealation the control of the system it has been a revealation into out the non-system it has been a the system it has been a revealation the system it has been as the system the system it has been a revealation it has been a revealation the system it has been as the system it has been as the system the system it has been as the system it has been as the system the system it has been as the system it has

TEACHERS OF THE DENVER CLASS.

The only system endorsed by the world-re-nowned musiclans such as Leschetizky, Schar-wenka, Carreno, de Pachman and many others. Booklets with letters from these representative musical educators sent upon application.

Address MRS, CARRIE L. DUNNING

225 Highland Ave. : BUFFALO, N. J.

YOUR MUSIC IS TORNIII It will take one minute to repair it by using MULTUM-IN-PARVO BINDING TAPE 5-yard roll of white linen nr 10-yard roll nf paper, 25c each, postpald. If your music dealer does not carry it, send to Theo, Presser, Philadelphia, Pa., or Multum-in-Parvo Binder Co., 624 Arch St., Phila., Pa.

### PRESERVE YOUR COPIES OF THE ETUDE The Etude Binder

It is simple bet complete, cheap but durable, and beautiful in superarues. It has a fold worden beat the second of multiske the contents. The copies are instantly but securely bond by the erristication and yst can be removed at pheaters. Each Binder holds twelve sopies, or a ful year's auberright, or the Europe. Price, postpaid, \$1.00

### THEO. PRESSER.

1712 Chestnut St. - Philadelphia

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers

Pupils of Mrs. A. E. Dunn.

Pupils of Waldemar C. Merter

Pupils of Miss Patty Frazer.

Pupils of Miss M. R. Linneman.

Pupils of Miss Parry Bundy.

Pupils of Central College School of Music

pering V Durand.

Pupils of Gustav L. Becker RECITAL PROGRAMS.

Pupile of Guttar L. Becker. Solfeggiether, Ph. Brn. Back; Latermesso, E. A. Maclowell; Etudies Op. 760. Non. 1 and a with 2 al painol, D. Grein Descharter, Son-phile, Bechavin, Two Etudes (with 24 punol), Caraer: New Line, Op. 8, No. 2, Coping, R. Sonsta, Op. 40, Becharter, Rando Capricione, Op. 10, Montelesional, Diel Charteker Studeke, Op. 5, Bargiet, Serenade (two planes), Lów. Pupils of Mrs. M. E. Adkinson. Pupils of Mrs. M. E. Adkinson. Pupils of Mrs. M. E. Adkinson. Pupils of Mrs. M. Markan Math. Publics Pupils of Mrs. Pupils of Miss Tens. Critcher M. Pupils of Mrs. Tenst. Pupils of Miss Tens. Critcher Addings Hord, Scholl, Weber, Weber Publics Miss Tens. Critcher M. Pupils of Miss Tens. Critcher M. Pupils Miss Tens. Critcher M. Pup

# <sup>3</sup> Propile of Miss Versa Critishedd. Two Flower, Op. 364 ( shds.), Carl Keel-ling: Elina Dance, Op. 64, Carl Heines, Jap-Donnwerleb, H. Looton Bridger, In Palling, Down, Geo, L. Spaniting: Beautiful Sine of Herr Sill, Beach, March, Jay Lee Cherr, En the Backsmith Bion, Edmund Particul When A. Edwards, K. Strehow, The Burning, Bandleber, Geo L, Spaniting: Devine, The Bandleber, Geo L, Spaniting: Devine, The Herris, Sill, Beach, March, Jay Lee Cherr, En the Backsmith Bion, Edmund Particul, When A. Edward, Backmann, Paurice, The Burning, Dev Archers, G. Bechmann, Paurice, The Marting, Dev Herris, Backmann, Paurice, The Marting, Dev Archers, G. Bechmann, Paurice, The Archer, G. Barreth, Cherris, Marting, Jay 199, Carl, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Cherr, Barreth, Marting, Marting, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Carl, Martheward, Waltheward, Marting, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Carl Martheward, Marthale, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Marting, Marting, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Marting, Marting, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Jay 199, Carl Barreth, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Marthale, Santa Barreth, Marthale, Mar Papile of Mrs. A. E. Junn. On Dress Parade, E. V. McIntyre; The Hapy Pessant, Schumann; Simber Seit Chishoim; A. Westory, L. Koo, Tashia Arang, K. Mead, On the Purground, Sar-harch, E. M. Head, On the Purground, Sar-ting (a. Ida), Holombe; Buiterity Walts, H. Sagelmann; Military March, McIatyre; Royer, Paul Rucha; Grand March de Concert, Vollenhangt.

Pupils of Prof. M'Clellan.

Puppi of Wattenar C. Merfels. La Polsa de la Reine (8 hds.), J. Raff; La Gaiant, Hummel; 11 Trovatore, S. Smith; Frust, Saint-Safens; Rondo Capriccioso, Men-deissohn; Bellaario (4 hds.), Donizetti-Gorin; Sonata Pathelique, Bechvora; Concerto In Ge-minor, Mendeissohn; Rhupsele, No. 12, F. Lisst; Concerto In Ge-No. 12, F. Lisst; Concerto In C, Beethoven. Fight of Prof. as Genau.
La Golondina G Inacci, Schoreder; Alle-tro, Schoreder; Alle-tro, Maderato (2) violitai, Picylei Heather Kose, Caprice, Lange; 20th Contary Vales, Diaz; Chiming Bella, Trojelli ; Morsing Dew Witts, Robins, Holsis; Naver, My God, to Theore, Vars Zeilor; Sobre ins Olas, Rosse Mocking Bird (Valse).

Pupils of Mrs. Geo. Reid. The Boldier's Therman, try to the Linner, Far. Boldier's Therman, try to the Linner, Far. Solution: Fluxmarian Dance, Tapel', Valies, Dancing, Flux, State, Tapel', Valies, Parda, Perris, Venng Phaberman, Jesten: Schott State State, Stat Papita of Prof. Kielina. Electric Lipids Schötteche Klesiling; Beyond (herert), Kieling; Hicko Polit, Kieling; Lave Takai (Romance), Kieling; Stabit Mater, Kibe, Walts & Congert, M. Cholis, Watta, A. Att. Chopita, Scheling, Stabit Watta, A. Att. Chopita, Scheling, Stabit Homeward, March, Scheling; Olico, Kie-Hie; Midnish Kolita, Colling, New Jone Has; Midnish Kolita, Chopita, Scheling, Kie-thie; Midnish Kolita, Kieling, Stabit, Crasserption, Kieling; Musika Mitana, Krasserption, Kieling; Musika Mitana, Kashara, Kashara, Alace (Trasserption), Aeder, Medon Jin, Kieling; Musika Kashara, Komen, Kashara, Kashara, Kieling, Kashara, Kashara, Kashara, Kieling, Kashara, Kash

Pupth of Mita Party Frazer. Unanisated Symphony (1st movement), F. Schnbert, The Chasse, Halabberger, Miller Schnbert, The Chasse, Halabberger, Miller Back, Norme (Phatask), Leylac Ba Papito of Krs. Nelle de M. Globa. Bioon and Blossom (6 höh., Höht; Valet, Devernoy: Soldiers Choras from "Pauls, Wine; On Ho Madow, Lichner; The Silver Nymph, Heins; Antrará Dane, Dydraws (6 de 1), Grazis, Bohn; Yulets Story, Kros-mann; Pierful Kittens, Jawson; Les Stylaes (Harding, One), Soldier, Soldier, Stylaes (Harding, One), Soldier, Soldier, Soldier, Stylaes (Harding, One), Soldier, Soldier, Soldier, Stylaes (Sautile, Soldier, Soldier, Soldier, Soldier, Stylaes), Soldier, Soldi

#### BRAIN POWER Increased by Proper Feeding.

Pupilo of Mice M. R. Linermen. Autumn Days (4 hoks.), Lindway: Ribbler Bure (4 hoks.), Bohlway Kathana Grane (8 hoks.), CM. Die Arabesque, Lack Touse, Leschetisky: Spring, Marks.; Oberon Overture (4 hoks.), CM. Die Webert Manufak, Weber; Fantasie and Somsta, Moarrt; Whis-pering, Wild, Wollenhauft, Valse (4 hoks.), A lady writer who not only has done good literary work, but reared a family, found in Grape-Nuts the ideal food Pupils of Miss Louise George (Chicago Piano for brain work and to develop healthy College).

"I am an enthusiastic proclaimer of Grape-Nuts as a regular diet. I formerly had no appetite in the morning and for 8 years while nursing my four children, had insufficient nourishment for them.

Papir of Mr. Lower Goorge (CR6030 Profile Snowtong): (A dot), Behr: The Old Man In Lenther, Biederman; Katy-dia: (4 hai, Mr. Beach; Petter Ving, Damer; The Creder and the Creder, Biederman; Katy-dia: (5 hai, Mr. Beach; Petter, Shor, Damer; The Creder and basis, Loomis; Springtime, Merry Butterfles, Eliseorit: Asks, and the Beanvalk, McGin Mass, Lyrees; Sonstitue No. 2 (Jat and 22 moreined34), (4 hai), Granuti, Wicher Hai, Lyrees; Sonstitue No. 2 (Jat and 23 moreined34), (4 hai), Granuti, Wicher Hai, Lyrees; Sonstitue No. 2 (Jat and 23 moreined34), (4 hai), Granuti, Wicher Hai, Lyrees; Sonstitue No. 2 (Jat and 24 moreined34), (4 hai), Granuti, Wicher Hai, Lyrees; Sonstitue No. 2 (Jat and 24 moreined34), (1 hai), "Unable to eat breakfast I felt faint later, and would go to the pantry and eat cold chops, sausage, cookies, doughnuts or anything I happened to find. Being a writer, at times my head felt

Sailor Boy's Dream, Le Hache; On the Lake, Sartorio; Renper's Dream, Heins; Songa Without Words, Mandelsshon; La Carpicleuse, The Grasshopper, Orth; Yaise Inpromptu, Lack; Nocutrne, Kargunot; Hiapy Memories (4 hds.), Leroy; Scart Dance, Pas des Amphores, Chaminnde. heavy and my brain asleep. "When I read of Grape-Nuts I began eating it every morning, also gave it to the children, including my 10 months old baby, who soon grew as fat as a little pig, good natured and contented.

"Within a week I had plenty of Puptie of Central College School of Maske. Pastorie, Schidolph Kling; Song, "The Bird and Roses, Thome: Manufacture, Wachs; Capricelo, Mendelssohn; Good-hye, Tosti; Shadows, Carrie Jacobs Bond; Yaise Imprompta, Raff; Tambourth, Raff; Arabesque, Schumann; Con-certo, Hayda. breast milk, and felt stronger within two weeks. J wrote evenings and feeling the need of sustained brain power. began eating a small saucer of Grape-Nuts with milk instead of my usual indigestible hot pudding, pie, or cake for dessert at night.

certs, Huyda. Pupile of E. R. Kroeger. Scherer, Op. 45, E. K. Kroeger, Serender, Liest, Treito, and Super, Howerker, Christen Liest, Treito, and Super, F. M. Gettschart, H. treito, and Super, S. K. Stranger, S. Stranger, Stranger, S. Stranger, S. Stranger, S. Stranger, S. Stranger, Stranger, S. St "Grape-Nuts did wonders for me and I learned to like it. I did not mind my housework or mother's cares, for I felt strong and full of 'go.' I grew plump, nerves strong, and when I wrote my brain was active and clear; indeed, the dull head pain never returned." "There's a Reason."

Name given by Postum Co., Battle Creek, Mich. Read "The Road to Wellville," in pkgs,

### THE ETUDE

not as enthusiastie, spiritual and inspir-ing as it should be. Yet if there is a Use of the spiritual and inspirplace in the world where music ought CLOSE observation of many religious to be inspiring and earnest, with plenty of rose color in it, it is in these meet-IT PAVE gatherings in many different States has ings where young people gather to wor-



WEAT DO YOU EARN | Our graduates make from 45 to 40 per day the year round. We can quickly teach you to do as well.

The Tune-a-Phnne Guides You



sing well by sight. They want to compeoples' meeting. Let us sing soulful prehend the melody before they trust songs, and sing every verse, and make Conversion of the set of the set

ancients but which is found equally true "Tineer, not Tracker," (I.s. N. LINBAT, Chleago, Ill. to-day. The sharper blame, therefore, do those deserve who misemploy so hacknow was ore still deguarate. (cfmuch lows.

great and splenning put or out and the splenning processing of the splenning of the splenni LET US MAKE YOU LIKEWISE PROSPEROUS.

catedly regulated and As regards myself, I have from youth heen affrighted at such misuse, and anxresultate any plano, and how to repair every mising ther may occur to a plano action. We write over an proof in problecory. Send today for our free, descriptive booklet. Containing an illustrated address by Prevident Bryant, entitled, "WINNING INDEFENDENCE." iously have I avoided giving forth anything which could lead anyone to become more wicked or unrighteous. All the more should I, now that I have at-The Niles Bryant School of Piano Tuning, tained to riper years, and am not far re-moved from old age, place my entire

Piano Tuning, 15 Monnment Square, The Action Wedel. Battle Creek, Mich., U.S.A.



C. W. Wilcox, New York. "Great Oaks from little acorns grow." Beginning only a few short years ago to teach com-position and arranging of music by mail; to-day he has erected a college for the same, and has his offices in one of the handsomest buildings on Fifth avenue, in this city. Surely no greater proof of the success and efficacy of his method could be desired.— The Dominant, Sept., 1907.



209

\$1 00

2 75

1 50

90

1.80

1 25

1 25

1 85

2 10

1 25

1 25

1 75

1.00

90

1 00

3 00

1 65

1 00

liowing ensemble pie gradea and atyles, a r teaching purposes Most of them are hy

cital. Most of them are by stand raf doreign composers, in the origi and cellions, and some of the lates we shall continue to add works o merif from time to time, until w nave all the desirable literatur nave all the desirable literatur selections will be made on request selections will be made on request the same illnerai discount will be the same illnerai discount will be the same our own publications

Armstrong, W. D., Homage à

Boccherini, Menuet ... Werner Bellini, Norma, Grand Duo,

Thern Behr, Op. 443, Mitzl Kätzchen,

Rosellen 275 Bechoven, Op. 13, Sonata Pathetique Henselt 275 Bechoven, Turkish March.

**TWO PIANOS** "The Parlor Profession" FOUR HANDS



If You Can Hear, You Can Learn to Tune.

 Bridner, Pitty Picces as Sec-ond Piano to Czerny Op. 740.
 Brokins, Pitty Picces as Sec-ond Piano to Czerny Op. 740.
 Book I, Book II, Book II, Book I, Book II, Book III, Book IV, Book V, Book III, Book IV, Book V, Book II, Book IV, Book IV, Book III, Book IV, Book IV, Book II, Book IV, Book IV, Book II, Book IV, 1-

Durand, Op. 83, Value in E flat. Niles Bryant, President, the last verse best of all. PALESTRINA ON THE IN-FLUENCE OF MUSIC. "Music exercis a great influence upon the minds of mankind and is intended but of the state of the state of the state of the state and the state of the state of the state of the state the minds of mankind and is intended guide and control them, a statemen which has not only been made by the ancients but which is found equally true the distance of the state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state the state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state the state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state the state of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the state of the state the state of the state of the state of the state the state of the state of the state of the state state of the stat 9 Goldmark, Bridal Song, "Rus-tic Wedding Symphony." Godard, Op. 56, Valse No. 2, Roques Goria, Op. 91, Marche Triom-

phale 1 65 Glinka, Kamarinskaja, Langer 1 25 Gounod, Fauat, Fantasy Gommod, Faust, Fantany, Albertt, Vit, Moreaux Ma-Iodieux, Book II, Book II, Book IV, S. Book I, Book II, Henreit, O. 2, No. 9, Etude : Henreit, O. 2, No. 9, Etude : Henreit, O. 2, No. 9, Etude : Henreit, O. 45, Wadding Music, Luidwig O, 7, Grand Cappice Hongroe Kubwey, Op. 1, Grand Capited
 Kubwe, Op. 82, Grand Karche
 Tiomphale
 Lackt, Op. 89, Napolitana
 Lot, Grand, Capitana
 Lot, Capitana
 Lot, Capitana
 Liszt, Hungarian Rhapsody No.
 Kielnimichel
 Löway
 Statian Rhapsi
 Löway

Piano Tuning,

 $1 00 \\
 1 50 \\
 1 50$ 1 80 Moscheles, Op. 92, Homage to 1 90 Mozart, Menuet In E flat, 2 00 Mozart, Turkish March, Bur-

75 Chard 100 Nürnberg, Festival Sounds 75 Pirani, Op. 55, Aira Bohemiens, 159 Reinecke, Op. 86b, No. 1, Gon-doliera doliera Rossini, William Tell, Overture 2 65 St-Sadam Op. 35. Variations on a Theme of Beethoven. 4 20 St-Sadam, Op. 40. Danse Ma-cabre 3 50

### Send for Lists of Music for Two Pianos, Eight Hands One Piano, Six Hands THEODORE PRESSER

1712 Chestnut St., PHILA., PA.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



the last verse best of all.

great and splendid gift of God

the second time. A great many more musical student against a one-sided people sang, and with more spirit, as musical education. The musician should the beauty of the song got into their be more than a mere player or singer hearts. Still the director was not satis- He should be a man of literary as well fied, but had us sing it a third time. as art culture. Do not attempt too which we did, better than ever. And much-do not shift and change from yet again we sang it, and again-and one thing to another. Stick to one or yet again-more enthusiastically each at least a few things, and do these well.

time I think every man, woman and

I am sorry to say that the music in thing."-Viotti to DeBeriot, when a youth most of the young peoples' societies is of nineteen.

where the singing was especially fine. A song book just from the press was used, and Prof. E. O. Excell was the director. Any one who has heard Prof. Excell sing knows he has a powerful voice, and that his enunciation is perfect. Every word and every syllable he utters can be heard to the farthest corner of the largest church. Many of the songs were new to the congregation and delegates, but they were all fine thoughts on lofty, earnest things, such

themselves to sing freely. An inspiring song which fills the

room to the fullest and pours a flood of melody out through windows and

doors is a wonderful means of spiritual

elevation to every one who sings, and

even more so I think to those who

listen, but one verse badly sung by a

small number of the people present has

a deadening, depressing effect upon the

This was impressed upon my mind a

few years ago while attending a great

Sunday-school convention in the South.

satisfied with the effort. And the last

One night after a strong missionary sermon by a great preacher Prof. Ex-cell arose like a giant on the platform and in his strong, masterful voice an-

whole song again We did much better

# at least six times before the leader was ganists' Journal.

child in that great church were singing self up to the business of perfecting it. Hear all men of talent, profit by every-

as are worthy of a Christian." THE VALUE OF CONCENnounced the song "I'll Go Where You HE who wishes to accomplish any-Want Me to Go." I think the song had thing worth speaking of must concenjust been published at this time. Any-way, it was new to most of the congre-or one branch of the art. Such high gation, and a great many did not sing, attainments have been reached these but listened to the song as sung by the days, that in order to touch upon the

1

MUSIC THAT UPLIFTS.

BY ISAAC MOTES.

sacred song as they should. Especially ually-minded chorister.

is so little enthusiasm, spirit and in-promptings of a pure heart and a sane spiration in this one-verse singing. The mind guided by the Holy Spirit. Con-

the second, and the last is always best, than anything else in the world.

time, until we must have sung that song Thus you will accomplish much .- Or-

"You have a fine style. Give your-

that song with all their might.

210

Heather Bells. F.H. LOSET, Op. H.

INTRO. MATURKA

المرواحية والجار وجوا المرجو ومؤاد ويتروونه الم

A HAD TO COLORING TO CALLER AND TO CALLER

Complete copy is equal to above excerpt, in

quality and grade, throughout. The most popular piece with Teachers, Schol-ars and Pianists, on the market.

Special Introductory Price to Etude subscribers - 17c 6 copies - \$1.00

VANDERSLOOT MUSIC PUB. CO.

A WORK FOR EVERY MUSIC LOVER

Description Analyses of

Piano Works

By EDWARD BAXTER PERRY

By EDWARD BAXTER PIEKE Price \$1.50, Coth Glit For the Musician For the Student For the Instrumble Collision of the Student For the Instrumble Collision and State Collision This work is a poetic, dramatice and his pressest and beet known pinnes compositions. The dimensional provided the State Collision the circumstances surrounding the compositions the circumstances surrounding the Compositions the circumstances surrounding the State code on which the composition is founded: the scene depicted or the pitt e portrayed

The Work is Alike Useful to the Player and the Listener

Marks' Writing Book

Price . . . . . . . . . 25 cents 

**Tunes and Rhymes** 

FOR THE PLAYROOM

Vocal or Instrumental

By GEO. L. SPAULDING

PRICE, 50 CENTS

A set of little pieces for the volce or plane that have had an unprecedented success in guessis for the complete set. They may be elther sung or played, or both together, be-ing especially adapted for use with very young pupils or for kindergarten or other class work. The words are clever and an use

THEODORE PRESSER, Cheston St., Phila., Pa.

Hodies bright, pleasing and char-They are genuine first grade

which the composition is founded; we depicted or the pict e portrayed, ins seven of the leading plano com-s of Beethoven, four by Weber, eigh-Chopin, eleven by Liszt, and several Schubert, Rubinstein. Grieg and

Penna.

Williamsport

### NORTHWESTERN UNIVERSITY EVANSTON-CHICAGO = SCHOOL of MUSIC

A University Professional School, for the com-prehensive study of practical and theoretical music, either as a profession or as an element of culture. Located upon the thore of Lake Michigan, in Chicsgo's most attractive suburb.

go's most attractive suburb. L. Course in Applied Music, leading to the Degree of Graduate in Music. L. Course in Theory and History of Music, Indulation to Digree of Eschelor of I. Post-Fraduate Course. IV. Literary-Musical Course. V. Course In Public School Music Methods.

Courses 11, H and V include literary studies in the College of Liberal Arts or Academy without extra expense. A thorough Preparatory Department is maintained. The environment is perfect and social advantages superior. Catalogue upon request.

P. C. LUTKIN, Dean, Evanston, Ill.



### TEACHERS' ROUND TABLE

(Continued from page 165.)

"Is it advisable to keep pupils, even those who are advanced, on scales? How soon ought the minor scales to be taught?"

There is practically no time in a musician's career when the practice of scales can be dispensed with. The minor scales may be taught as soon as the pupil has become thoroughly familiar with the formation of the major. Some teachers teach both from the beginning, and there is no reason why it cannot be done, although my own preference is to wait until the student has gained a conception of the major before introducing the minor.

"3. Which is the better word to use, cancel or

Theoretically the word cancel expresses the idea better, but has not come into common use. The word natural has by universal and long use come to acquire a technical meaning which is understood by everyone, and therefore is correct.

4. 6/4 time is compound when it is divided inte two beats, each divisible by three, sextuple when it is divided into three beats each divisible by two. 5. The pronouncing dictionary by Dr. H. A Clarke is reliable. I am unfamiliar with the other

books you mention 6. For information about expenses and instruc

tion at Chautauqua, write directly to Chautauqua Institution, Hyde Park, Chicago, Ills,

BACH AND HIS PUPILS.

#### BY C. M. WIDOR.

SEE Bach with his pupils. During the first year he kept them to exercises; such as tierces, trills scales, changes of fingering and all sorts of com binations to obtain an even action of the hand. He supervised everything, and with the utmost attention he judged the clearness and neatness of their touch If one of them lost courage he, in the fullness of his heart, would write a short composition on which he would disguise the very difficulties that had overawed the beginner.

This is the way in which Bach played the harpsi chord. His five fingers bent so that their extremi ties fell perpendicularly upon the keyboard, above which they formed a parallel line ever ready to obey The finger did not rise perpendicularly on leaving the touch, but rated, glided backwards toward the palm of the hand; in the transition from one touch to another this very gliding imparted to the next finger the exact strength of pressure that had been put in force by the preceding finger. Hence, a great evenness and a touch that was neither thick nor harsh. It is Phillip Emanuel who has given us this harsh, it is finite finite finite who has given us the description. Bach had a small hand, and the motior of his fingers was barely perceptible, as the first phalanges were the only ones that moved. His hand preserved the rounded shape even in the exe cution of the most difficult passages; the fingers were barely raised above the keyboard, just a shade more than in playing a shake. As soon as a finger had been used he brought it back to its proper position. The remainder of his body took no part what

ever in the work. It is only those whose hands are not sufficiently nimble that need to exert the whole frame while playing. Nowadays we do not play the harpsichord, and the piano, which has replaced it with great advantage, re quires methods and means that were hitherto un

"Music, the youngest of the arts, arose when painting no longer possessed the power to express the over refined, excessive sensibility and vague boundless aspira



Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers

### THE ETUDE

MUSIC STUDENTS WHO GO ABROAD.

city. A girl student for very poor board young ladies who possessed all the ele-and lodging in a sσ-called inexpensive ments requisite to make good singers, winter she goes to bed early to save

difficult to get good medical attendance. lifficult to get good medical attendance, who now aims to be great must con-Similar conditions are discovered centrate his forces upon one instruelsewhere. Working six to eight hours a day, the student takes about half time for meals.

new pieces long before the old ones are thoroughly mastered. They scatter their forces upon a large number of pieces instead of concentrating them upon one, or at least upon a few. This is a fault which retards the progress of many pupils.

DR. RICHTER'S WIT. COUNTLESS are the stories told of the

What then we have been added in the sense of the denger of the forthcoming cal proficiency, no matter where it is sented to conduct the forthcoming obtained. One of the two great pro-bationed. One of the two great pro-moters of grand opera in New York time ago, while rehearing a Morart moters of grand opera in New York time ago, while rehearing a Morart to be a number of delicate trills and the base of a number of delicate trills and has been holding examinations for symphony in which the first violins candidates for his companies. He has had a number of delicate trills and candidates for his companies. File has had a number of center trins and been offering special incentives to turns to perform, these were played American singers, explaining that those too heavily for Richter, who said: who have not acquired an international "Please, gentlemen, planissimo! Queen who have not acquired an international "Prease gentiethein phonosinity when reputation must necessarily begin with Mab—not suffragettes." Again, when minor parts, just as they would in any on one occasion Richter was not thor-profession or business, but that every oughly satisfied with the orchestral ren-tions. "In the second s protession of business, but that every oughly satisfied with the observent and possible opportunity will be given to dering of a scene from "Tristan and the American young man or young Isolde," he stopped the rehearsal and woman who has been well trained to asked for more dignity in the playing. put himself in line for operatic honors. adding that Isolde was the daughter of The old theory, however, was that while one might learn the elements of the musical profession on this side of casion, while rehearsing Tschaikowthe musical profession on this side of the water, it was necessary to go to sky's "Romeo and Juliet" music, the Europe long enough to take a few violoncellos have a very passionate lessons from a famous master and to melody to play. Richter was by no make at least a single appearance on a means satisfied that the needful warmth European stage. Yet even that neces-sity seems to have disappeared.—New tlemen, gentlemen," said he, "you all Varb Founie Best play like married men, not like lovers." Tit-Bits.

A MUSICAL CITY.

PLAYERS generally feel little inclined to learn the necessary rules of harmony; even a knowledge of the intervals is frequently wanting-yet they cannot touch the keys without having to do with harmony. It is by no means a good sign in a teacher if he does not understand how, by example and comparison, to awaken in his pupils a desire to learn harmony at the same time St. Nicholas avenue, Haydn is a laborer that they learn to play the organ. Not in Fifty-eighth street. Hummel is a only is it a great advantage to the shoemaker in Elm street. Mendelssohn scholar to understand the elements of is a dyer in Second avenue. Mozart is harmony as it regards his playing; but it gives him a greater interest in the bert is a tailor in Avenue A. Schumann works of the best masters, in opening to his mind the object they had in view in the writing of these works. And, furthermore, if the pupil has any taste Weber keeps an eating house in Jay for composition himself, it enables him street. Beethoven alone is dead and to put his ideas on paper at least cor- has disappeared. Czerney is a shoerectly, if not methodically,-Schilling, maker in Eighth street,

10

TO MUSICAL STUDENTS. Do not attempt more than you can AMERICAN young men and young carry out successfully. Many pupils women are discovering that facilities fail to accomplish anything, though for studying music on this side of the they fail to attain success, for the simwater equal, and in many respects, ple reason that they lack perseverance exceed, those on the other side, while to stick to one thing. Scarcely have the comforts of living are incomparably they begun to study music when the fancy strikes them to study painting, Some prospective musicians go to specific and the second s than they would in any large American city. A girl student, for example, pays up the violin or flute. We have known

quarter, or she may lodge herself in an alas, they become ambitious to be great quarter, or sue may long, invest to an analytic process also, and thus, scattering their eat at students' restaurants where the forces, accomplished but little. It is cat at students restaurants where the proces, accomptished out inter a meat is always tough and the wine is the fault of many talented pupils, that always blue. Her bath water has to be they scatter their powers instead of heated over a spirit lamp, and in the concentrating them upon one thing. There was a time when a man could the expense of fire, which in Paris is a master several instruments, for at that luxury of the rich. If, in the midst of period the demands were but limited period the demands were but limited; the hardships, the girl falls ill, it is that time has passed, however, and he

why not write for information regarding the Fletcher Summer Music School held in the mountains of New Hampshire ?" Address EVELYN FLETCHER-COPP. ment. This is a fault which all teachers 107 Thorndike St of music meet with more or less. Pupils attempt too much. Not only do

" REFORE deciding on your sum-

mer course of instruction,

Brookline, Mass

THE C TWENTY-FOURTH YEAR COMB Weigester Broad St. Conservatory of Music Summer School of Vocal Music for Singers, Teachers and Sludenis, near Elmirs, N. Y., July 20 to Augusi 29, 1908. GILBERT RAYNOLDS COMBS, Director PRIVATE and CLASS INSTRUCTION in all bran A specific course in every branch of singing. For circular and information address ROBERT C. WEIGESTER 807-808 Carnegie Hall New York, N. Y.

## Sherwood Music School 725 FINE ARTS BUILDING, CHICAGO

Offers thereagh Courses of Instruc-tion in all branches of Music. ...... TAULUAT OF EMILET INSTRUCTORS Robots Wo. El. SUENCO, DIVERSING CONTROL Robots Wo. El. SUENCO, Willer Killer, Graos Ritter Ostado, Kalana ba Kohay, Waller Killer, Graos Robots, Barbard, Standard, Standard, Santa Daniel Frederon, Joseph Charpet, Jos Berron and Jaims. Next noters advantaget and methods as moderate ose Graduates to demand as isolaters. Pupile service as agreed time. For Guala deferes L.6. Iliumphrey, Basager.

Send for circular. Address

MR. D. A. CLIPPINGER

Wm, H. Sherwood's 20th Summer Session

For free year book and information address J. H. KEELER, Secretary

1329-31 S. Broad Street

**Our Summer Course** 

The Course is offered for \$45.00.

ogh an a rangement made with the University of Per-the Conservatory offers a practical course in conjur-

PRIVATE MUSIC SCHOOL **MR. D. A. CLIPPINGER** Under the Mr. and Mrs. A. J. Goodrich Will hold an Institute for singers and vocal teachers in his studio in Chicago, from July first to July thirty-first. 80 Saint Nicholas Ave., NEW YORK CITY LESSONS BY MAIL Special Course for Teachers JUSE and The course includes fifteen private lessons in singing. Eight lessons in Musicianship, including ear training, harmony and analysis, Lectures, recitals, etc.

**A MUSIC SCHOOL** DANA'S MUSICAL INSTITUTE Warren, Ohio. t and most influential school of music in series. Music taught in all its branches, literies for the pupils. Send for 64-page JUNIUS DAMA Sec

KIMBALL HALL, CHICAGO Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

She rushes about to concerts and to the they torment themselves with trying She results about to contact a part of compositions far beyond their ability, her education. More than half the time but they are in the habit of taking up she gets through the evening on a piece of chocolate, and the cold supper is taken after she goes home. The unaccustomed food and irregular hours are very serious, and breakdown results from these oftener than from overwork. Nervous breakdowns have come to be very serious of recent years, and many a young girl has been sent home by her

physician a nervous wreck.

York Evening Post. STUDY HARMONY.

> WHO shall say that New York is not a musical city? Auber is professor de cuisine in West Houston street, Bach is a tonsorial artist in First avenue. Gluck is a gardener in Thirty-second street. Händel keeps a beer saloon in

is a grocer in Fifty-second street, and

What men whose business is to enter- geniality of Dr. Hans Richter, who, to



Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers